

1 PRESIDENT'S COMMISSION ON SPECIAL EDUCATION

2

3 -----x

4

5 ASSESSMENT AND IDENTIFICATION

6 TASK FORCE HEARING

7

8 -----x

9

10 Courtroom of Borough Hall

11

12

13 Brooklyn, New York

14

15 Tuesday, April 16, 2002

16 8:10 a.m.

17

18

19

20

21

22

1 APPEARANCES :

2

3 CHAIRMAN JACK FLETCHER

4 COMMISSIONER ADELA ACOSTA

5 COMMISSIONER TERRY BRANDSTAD

6 COMMISSIONER ALAN COULTER

7 COMMISSIONER FLOYD FLAKE

8 COMMISSIONER NANCY GRASNICK

9 COMMISSIONER C. TODD JONES

10 COMMISSIONER BOB PASTERNAK

11 COMMISSIONER MICHAEL RIVAS

12 COMMISSIONER CHERIE TAKEMOTO

13 COMMISSIONER KATIE WRIGHT

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

## 1 P R O C E E D I N G S

2 DR. FLETCHER: We will begin with a  
3 welcome from Brooklyn Borough President Marty  
4 Markowitz.

5 MR. MARKOWITZ: Thank you very much.  
6 I am sorry about the heat. Who would expect on  
7 April 16th the weather we have been having the last  
8 few days. We are at the mercy of the building  
9 across the street, when they put it on, that's when  
10 we get air conditioning. We will, hopefully, try  
11 to make it as comfortable possible.

12 May I welcome you to Brooklyn, USA, the  
13 heart of America. Good morning, Chairman Fletcher  
14 and the members of the President's Commission on  
15 Excellence in Special Education.

16 There is perhaps nothing more important  
17 than ensuring that children with disabilities are  
18 afforded every opportunity to receive a high  
19 quality level education. Educating all students  
20 including those with disabilities is the key goal  
21 of New York City Public School System. In recent  
22 years the system has undertaken important reforms

1 in the delivery system for its disabled students.  
2 These reforms embrace the Individuals with  
3 Disabilities Education Act which emphasizes that  
4 students with disabilities shall be held to similar  
5 standards as their nondisabled peers in the least  
6 restrictive environment to suit each students  
7 needs.

8 I applaud the Central Mission Study  
9 comprised by the President's Commission on Special  
10 Education programs with the goal of recommending  
11 policies to improve special education services  
12 throughout America. I am confident today's panel  
13 of expert witnesses will provide useful testimony  
14 and guidance to enhance current conversation on  
15 ideas for reauthorization. I also believe their  
16 insights will ultimately serve as a basis for the  
17 Commission's final recommendation to President Bush  
18 on ways to strengthen, even improve, special  
19 education in the nation's public schools.

20 Thank you again for coming to Brooklyn  
21 and for your tireless efforts in the important area  
22 of public education policies. Thank you.

1 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you, Mr.  
2 Markowitz. We very much appreciate the opportunity  
3 to be with the citizens of New York in this  
4 wonderful facility, air conditioning or no air  
5 conditioning.

6 I am Jack Fletcher, I am the Chair of  
7 the Assessment and Identification Task Force of the  
8 President's Commission on Excellence in Special  
9 Education, and I welcome you all to our meeting.  
10 The focus of hearing today is the identification of  
11 children with high incidence disabilities.

12 Before we get started, I want to  
13 briefly describe to you the mission and activities  
14 of the Commission. President Bush established this  
15 Commission last October to collect information and  
16 to study issues related to federal, state and local  
17 special education programs. The Commission's  
18 ultimate goal is to recommend policies to improve  
19 the educational performance of students with  
20 disabilities so that no child will be left behind.  
21 The no child left behind message has become a  
22 familiar and important one. It is the guiding

1 principle of the newly reauthorized Elementary and  
2 Secondary Education Act that now comes into play  
3 with the work of this Commission.

4           Why? Because children with  
5 disabilities are at the greatest risk of being left  
6 behind. The Commission's work is not designed to  
7 replace the upcoming Congressional reauthorization  
8 of the Individuals with Disabilities Education Act,  
9 but rather, the report we produce and issue this  
10 summer will not only provide vital input into the  
11 reauthorization process, but also to the national  
12 debate on how to best educate all children.

13           The Commission and this Task Force has  
14 held hearings in Houston, in Denver, Des Moines,  
15 Los Angeles and Coral Gables, Florida. We have  
16 looked at issues such as parental involvement,  
17 teaching quality, accountability, research and  
18 funding and cost effectiveness. Our topic today is  
19 a very important one. Effective identification of  
20 children with high incidence disabilities is one of  
21 the most complex issues in special education.  
22 While some children are overidentified or

1 misidentified for special education services due to  
2 racial, cultural or linguistic factors, other  
3 students who need services are not identified.

4           In order for our public schools to  
5 truly serve all students and ensure that no child  
6 will be left behind, we have to develop better  
7 methods of screening and identifying high children  
8 with incidence of disabilities. African-American  
9 students, in particular, are more likely to be  
10 overidentified with high incidence of disabilities,  
11 for example, while African-American students  
12 represent 16 percent of public school enrollments,  
13 they constitute 21 percent of the total enrollments  
14 in special education. Some school systems have  
15 recently taken important steps to improve  
16 identification of students.

17           Here in New York City, the Board of  
18 Education and the U.S. Department of Education  
19 reached agreement in 1997 allowing the City's  
20 school system to significantly reduce the number of  
21 inappropriate and disproportionate referrals of  
22 African-Americans, Hispanics and English-deficient

1 students student. The schools did this through the  
2 increased use of remedial and pre-referral  
3 intervention programs. The U.S. Department of  
4 Education Office of Civil Rights is awaiting  
5 further data from the Board to confirm the success  
6 of these programs.

7 Educators and parents need to be aware  
8 and understand the range of factors that influence  
9 identification. These factors include teachers  
10 training, teachers referral practices, funding,  
11 parents educational levels, household income, race,  
12 class size, the categories of services as defined  
13 by IDAE, crime rates in schools and urban, suburban  
14 and rural environments. This an outcome-oriented  
15 Commission that is eager to hear from you. We need  
16 your suggestions. Tell us about what works.

17 We will have a public comment period  
18 this afternoon to ensure that you have a chance to  
19 provide us with input. If you want to provide more  
20 input, we are open to cards and letters and  
21 e-mails. Thank you for your interest in our work.  
22 We will now begin today's hearing.



1           The first witness is Dr. Harold Levy,  
2     the Chancellor of the New York City schools, who  
3     will testify about the experience of the system in  
4     1998 OCR Agreement for subsequent reduction in  
5     over-referrals of minority students in special  
6     education.    On May 17, 2000, the Board of  
7     Education of the City of New York unanimously voted  
8     to appoint Harold O. Levy as Chancellor.  Mr. Levy,  
9     a corporate attorney and a proud alumnus of the New  
10    York City Public School System has served as an  
11    Interim Chancellor since January 2000.

12           Mr. Levy has a long and distinguished  
13    career.  Prior to his appointment as Chancellor, he  
14    served as Director of Local Compliance for Citi  
15    Group, and he was also an appellate attorney at the  
16    U.S. Department of Justice Civil Rights Division  
17    and was affiliated with the New York law office of  
18    Skadden Arps, et al.  Mr. Levy has devoted much  
19    time and energy to education, particularly the New  
20    York City Public School System.  In 1995, he was  
21    asked by the Chancellor of the New York City  
22    schools to serve as Chairman of the Commission on

1 School Maintenance and Facilities Reform. In March  
2 1997, he was elected by the New York State  
3 Legislature to serve as a member of the Board of  
4 Regents. The Commission looks forward to Mr.  
5 Levy's testimony.

6 Mr. Levy.

7 MR. LEVY: Thank you, Chairman  
8 Fletcher.

9 Good morning, ladies and gentlemen. I  
10 had the privilege of being with you, as some may  
11 recall, in Houston, and enjoyed that very much. I  
12 think I got to understand while I was there a sense  
13 of what your business is and the seriousness of  
14 your purpose. I, accordingly, have tailored my  
15 remarks to make very specific recommendations so  
16 that they may be considered as you write your  
17 report.

18 I want to thank you for the opportunity  
19 to discuss the important issue of special education  
20 with you. As head of the largest school system in  
21 the country, I hope that our experience will be  
22 useful to the Commission and to the school

1 districts facing many of the same issues. New York  
2 City, as you know, has budget of between 11 and 12  
3 billion dollars. We have 1,100,000 children in the  
4 system.

5           The next-largest systems, Chicago and  
6 Los Angeles, have 600,000 and 400,000, so the New  
7 York City system is by leaps and bounds the  
8 largest. What you will see is that the problems  
9 that arise in any of these federal programs tend to  
10 arise more pointedly here and tend to be more  
11 visible. The Individuals with Disabilities Act,  
12 the IDEA, has helped to provide a high quality  
13 education for literally thousands of disabled  
14 children in New York City and should be praised for  
15 many of its accomplishments.

16           Let's me also say that I have a  
17 personal interest in this for the reason that I had  
18 a sister who was in the New York City School System  
19 before the IDEA; indeed, before many of the special  
20 ed improvements that have taken place. She died  
21 before I was born of polio. And the less than  
22 tender mercies of the New York City School System

1 were something that my family lived with as a scar  
2 for many years, so this is an area that I feel a  
3 personal -- a strong personal view on. I think the  
4 IDEA has raised the level, the quality of education  
5 for children who otherwise would not have had a  
6 chance, and has done truly important work.  
7 However, I am equally passionate about where it has  
8 not served the educational interests of disabled  
9 students well and where it needs to be reexamined.

10           The IDEA secured services for students  
11 with disabilities where previously no such  
12 guarantee existed. Having ensured the provision of  
13 services, it refocused on the location of those  
14 services in the least restrictive environment.  
15 IDEA has been overwhelmingly successful; however,  
16 there are some negative consequences that I think  
17 should be addressed in the upcoming  
18 reauthorization. I want to make clear that I  
19 support the statute, that I think it is a strong  
20 statute, and that what we are talking about today  
21 are areas of improvement.

22           Let me begin. First, the criteria for

1 determining the existence of a disability are  
2 inadequate within the current IDEA framework, and  
3 in my judgment, contribute to misidentification and  
4 overrepresentation. The reauthorization must  
5 address more rigorous eligibility criteria.

6 IDEA has led to an ever increasing  
7 percentage of students being classified as  
8 disabled. The structure of IDEA provided powerful  
9 incentives to schools to classify students as  
10 disabled as a means of securing increased funding.  
11 In their quest to access additional revenues,  
12 school districts created overly broad criteria for  
13 eligibility for special ed services. This resulted  
14 in the segregation of many low performing students  
15 in special education classes. Additionally, some  
16 enterprising parents have taken advantage of minor  
17 procedural flaws within the system in order to  
18 secure special education services in private  
19 schools.

20 There are a number of areas of  
21 disability that are clear-cut, often medically  
22 diagnosed and the subject of clinical subjectivity.

1 For example, there is the far less clinical  
2 judgment involved in determination of deafness,  
3 blindness, orthopedic impairment, autism than in  
4 such areas as learning disability and emotional  
5 disturbance, LD and ED. It is no surprise that the  
6 vast majority of students classified as disabled  
7 are those are with relatively mild disabilities or,  
8 indeed, the subject of subjective clinical  
9 judgments and would, I believe, be better served by  
10 intervention and prevention programs in general  
11 education.

12 To address misidentification, we have  
13 adopted the application of rigorous eligibility  
14 criteria for classification as learning disabled  
15 and emotionally disturbed. Two classifications  
16 there were often broadly defined and resulted in  
17 overrepresentation. Currently learning disabled  
18 represents approximately 49.4 percent, and ED,  
19 emotionally disturbed, represents 12.6 percent of  
20 the entire special ed population.

21 While IDEA regulations state that the  
22 term "emotionally disturbed" does not apply to

1 children who are socially maladjusted, there  
2 appears to be a predisposition in the law to  
3 classifying students who exhibit any social  
4 maladjustment. While 85 or 86 percent of our  
5 entire school population is minority, 89 percent of  
6 students classified as emotionally disturbed are  
7 minority. For example, we have students who have  
8 exhibited behaviors that included destroying school  
9 property, fighting, violence tendencies or  
10 substance abuse who are increasingly being labeled  
11 emotionally disturbed. In many cases, the  
12 Committee on Special Education's determination that  
13 the student is not emotionally disturbed is  
14 overturned in the due process hearing.

15 In New York City, our programs that  
16 serve severely emotionally disturbed students,  
17 known as SIE VII and SIE VIII -- the SIE stands for  
18 Specialized Instructional Environments -- provide  
19 highly intensive management and supervision, crisis  
20 intervention and guidance services. The number of  
21 students attending these programs has increased by  
22 24 percent in the last three years alone and now

1 stands at almost 8,000 students.

2 I welcome Reverend Flake. We need the  
3 home team represented.

4 There is a thin line between social  
5 maladjustment and emotional disturbance. With the  
6 increase of students with acting-out behaviors  
7 being overidentified as emotionally disturbed, I  
8 have made creating a safe and orderly school a top  
9 priority. My own initiatives, combined with the  
10 requirements of the state's Safe Schools Against  
11 Violence in Education Act, so-called SAVE Act,  
12 adopted in June 2000, which I supported, provide a  
13 framework that ensures that each school will have  
14 an optimal place for teaching and learning.

15 Let me pause to say that the state's  
16 SAVE Act allows teachers to remove children from  
17 their classroom, although not suspend them. After  
18 repeated removals, suspension is required. The  
19 combination of having the SAVE Act and the  
20 initiatives I have taken, which I will describe, is  
21 an attempt to promote a safe and orderly  
22 environment, but there is an inherent tension here



1 with the special ed requirements themselves.

2 I have redesigned and expanded our  
3 second opportunity schools, the so-called SOS  
4 schools. We now have three Second Opportunity  
5 Schools that serve middle school and high school  
6 students whose violent and antisocial behavior  
7 resulted in being suspended from their regular  
8 school programs. SOS programs have been developed  
9 in collaboration with community-based organizations  
10 such as one of the settlement houses such as The  
11 Door, Wild Cat Academy, all very well respected  
12 organizations within the New York City community-  
13 based organization community. They have unique  
14 expertise and experience in serving socially  
15 maladjusted students. Currently, 242 students are  
16 in our SOS schools. We have the capacity to serve  
17 300 students. We have also expanded our  
18 alternative to suspension programs. These  
19 initiatives are vital to address the growing need  
20 in general education.

21 The 1997 IDEA amendments in the area of  
22 discipline were clearly intended to provide schools

1 with greater ability to discipline students who  
2 posed a danger to themselves and others. IDEA  
3 still provides greater protections for classified  
4 students than general education, thereby  
5 contributing to the overidentification.

6           Let me observe, for example, a child  
7 who, say, intentionally scratches a car, could be  
8 viewed as either -- that action could be viewed as  
9 either adolescent mischief or evidence of  
10 psychological malady. The categorization which  
11 comes at the time of the due process hearing or of  
12 the CSE, take very different considerations into  
13 account. CSE tends to rely on an overall judgment,  
14 trying to take best interest of the child into  
15 account. The due process hearings have a tendency  
16 to categorize as special ed on the basis of almost  
17 any testimony from someone with the appropriate  
18 credentials. It is very hard -- let me say it a  
19 different way, it is very hard for someone sitting  
20 as a hearing officer to reject that testimony, and  
21 very easy to accept it. Even when the  
22 determination hinges more on the quality and the

1 nature of the witness, than it does perhaps on the  
2 quality and the nature of the child's problem.

3           Second recommendation. IDEA should be  
4 amended to allow funding of intervention and  
5 prevention strategies to support students in  
6 general education who are experiencing academic,  
7 social or behavioral difficulties that place them  
8 at risk of referral to special education.

9           Rather than any particular systemic  
10 bias, I am convinced that overrepresentation is  
11 primarily the result of a lack of intervention  
12 services in the general education environment,  
13 particularly in our poorer schools. During my  
14 tenure as Chancellor, one of my highest priorities  
15 has been to improve instructional and support  
16 programs on a unified, whole school basis. Whole  
17 school approaches create a single, seamless service  
18 delivery system for all students, disabled and  
19 nondisabled alike. They predicated upon the belief  
20 that students are more alike than they are  
21 different and that integrating resources results in  
22 improved student outcomes for all. This strategy

1 puts an end to what I believe is an unhealthy and  
2 unproductive competition for resources between  
3 general education and special education, where  
4 spending can be three times higher per pupil than  
5 in general education.

6 Our recently adopted "Continuum of  
7 Special Education Services" reflects the input of  
8 teachers, parents and the advocacy community, and  
9 fully embraces these principles. The new  
10 Continuum encourages creativity and flexibility in  
11 the development of instructional programs for  
12 students with disabilities including those with  
13 severe disabilities. It emphasizes intervention  
14 and prevention and instructional strategies and  
15 student supports rather than the labeling of  
16 students. It breaks the definitions that are far  
17 too limiting and prominently features the concept  
18 of least restrictive environment.

19 We are witnessing gains as a result of  
20 these reforms. Overall, initial referrals to  
21 special education decreased by 27 percent in the  
22 1996-1997 and 2000-2001 school years. Between

1 those two years, we had a 27 percent drop. In  
2 addition, decertifications from special education  
3 during the same time have increased by 43 percent.  
4 Based at least in part upon the initiation of more  
5 objective eligibility criteria, post-evaluation  
6 acceptance rates into special education have  
7 decreased by 4 percent over the same time period.  
8 Similarly, placements in less restrictive special  
9 education settings have increased by 7 percent  
10 systemwide.

11 As a consequence of the way IDEA has  
12 been structured, we spent \$2 billion in support of  
13 approximately 145,000 students who are labeled  
14 special education, and only \$1 billion, literally  
15 half the amount, for twice as many children,  
16 296,000, general education high school students.  
17 That's a factor of 4, twice the kids, half the  
18 money. This imbalance was not created by choice,  
19 but fostered by our compliance with IDEA. In  
20 addition to being disproportionate, it strikes me  
21 as fundamentally flawed to ignore the special needs  
22 of our general education high school students who

1 need to be classified as disabled in order to  
2 receive the benefit of the additional financial  
3 support. At its very core, such a process  
4 presupposes that the way to assist and provide  
5 vital educational services to our student  
6 population is after the fact rather than before it  
7 in the form of intervention and prevention and  
8 support services.

9           As part of Memorandum of Agreement with  
10 the U.S. Department of Education Office of Civil  
11 Rights to address mutual concerns regarding  
12 overidentification, substantial efforts were made  
13 to increase intervention/prevention programs in  
14 general education. The results of those efforts  
15 contributed to our systemwide reduction in  
16 referrals to special ed. There is also powerful  
17 research suggesting that a lack of instructional  
18 and behavioral interventions is a contributing  
19 factors to special education referrals. We are  
20 constrained by the limitations imposed by IDEA.  
21 The legislation must be amended to allow the  
22 discretionary use of funding for whole school

1 approaches. I firmly believe that this will result  
2 in a reduction of the overidentification.

3 Now, I want to say very clearly, I  
4 strongly support full funding of IDEA. This is an  
5 extremely important issue for school districts and  
6 this school district in particular. We provide  
7 services to students with severe disabilities that  
8 have extraordinary needs, that often require very  
9 costly services in order for these students fully  
10 to participate in school. I will give you a few  
11 examples that make the point. Currently, we have  
12 six students with disabilities whose recommended  
13 services exceed \$100,000 per year. This compares  
14 with spending an average of approximately \$9,000 on  
15 general education students, \$28,000 on students  
16 classified students educated in the community  
17 school districts, and \$43,000 on classified  
18 students in our most specialized programs in  
19 District 75, the special ed district. Most  
20 recently, for example, just one example, we  
21 modified the windows and lighting of a large  
22 portion of a school building and equipped a vehicle

1 with state-of-the-art ultraviolet eliminating  
2 materials so that a single student with extreme  
3 light sensitivity could attend an educational  
4 program in a less restrictive environment. If we  
5 are serious about innovative programming, then IDEA  
6 has to provide additional funds. Presently, local  
7 school districts absorb these extraordinary costs  
8 without any additional reimbursement, and that is  
9 unfair to all.

10 Third recommendation. IDEA must shift  
11 from an emphasis on regulatory compliance to  
12 greater accountability for program improvement and  
13 student outcomes.

14 While IDEA funding is already limited,  
15 I am deeply concerned that the current emphasis on  
16 regulatory compliance rather than accountability  
17 for student outcomes, diverts preci precious  
18 financial and human resources away from meeting the  
19 actual educational needs of disabled children.  
20 IDEA procedural requirements are often redundant.  
21 The IEP team membership provisions that require the  
22 participation of teachers that are, quote, "likely"



1 to teach the student are counterproductive in large  
2 urban systems. Too often teachers and other staff  
3 are diverted from their primary task of  
4 instruction. This is especially an acute problem  
5 in large cities like New York where school  
6 districts are challenged by a severe shortage of  
7 special education teachers and other qualified  
8 staff.

9           Even the most basic change in the  
10 student's IEP, for instance, requires teachers and  
11 other professionals to be pulled away from their  
12 core duties and spend significant time on largely  
13 administrative items. As a result, an inordinate  
14 amount of special education funding is spent on  
15 administrative compliance. This has resulted in a  
16 reduction in the already limited amount of funding  
17 available for improving instruction and  
18 supplementary services to students. We must simply  
19 existing IDEA procedural requirements and make the  
20 special education process less unwieldy and  
21 complicated. This will provide a greater benefit  
22 to the local school districts and the students they

1 are committed to serving.

2 Fourth. IDEA language must be  
3 clarified and strengthened to avoid abuse,  
4 particularly abuse through litigation. I speak now  
5 as somebody who is both a lawyer and someone very  
6 much committed to education reform.

7 While the intended purpose of IDEA was  
8 to support students with disabilities and assist  
9 them in securing high quality educational services,  
10 and it has done so marvelously, the statute has  
11 also given birth to a cottage industry of attorneys  
12 specializing in this part of the law and has led to  
13 a rapid escalation of law suits against school  
14 districts, especially in the area of the Carter  
15 case tuition reimbursement requests.

16 Now, I know that you have heard this  
17 before and I know that this is familiar turf, but I  
18 think it is important for us to go through at least  
19 our experience so you that you see how it plays  
20 against some of the smaller districts that I know  
21 you have heard from.

22 In New York State, as well as

1 nationwide, litigation of issues through due  
2 process proceedings has increasingly focused on the  
3 procedural aspects of IEP development and minor  
4 technical errors. Procedure is subject to  
5 significant levels of scrutiny, that is gentle way  
6 to phrase it. I have seen some of the hard-fought  
7 litigation cases take place in these hearing rooms,  
8 and it is a series of pleadings and analytical  
9 descriptions that it becomes hermeneutic, they are  
10 doing careful readings of scripture and text.  
11 That's not what it is about, in my judgment, to  
12 help children.

13 In Carter tuition reimbursement cases,  
14 failure to comply with even minor or nonmandated  
15 procedural details has been leading to decision for  
16 full tuition reimbursement. This is not Miranda,  
17 this is not, you know, we throw the case out if you  
18 make a procedural error. Yet, that has become  
19 entirely too frequently what the hearing officers  
20 do. Clearly, these outcomes were not contemplated  
21 by IDEA.

22 I will give an example. Parents have

1 unilaterally abused placed students with substance  
2 abuse problems in highly segregated, residential  
3 settings as far as away Oregon and Maine and have  
4 then requested the New York City school system to  
5 fund the cost of the programs and attendant  
6 transportation under the Carter decision. In such  
7 cases, the students classification is at question.  
8 The system's position may be that the student is  
9 demonstrating social or behavioral maladjustment  
10 but not classifiable under the IDEA, and not in  
11 need of so restrictive an environment so far from  
12 home. Yet, a minor technical error in such matters  
13 has resulted in full funding for such a  
14 questionable placement. Funding of such  
15 restrictive settings is the rule, despite least  
16 restrictive environment provisions of the IDEA.  
17 This hallmark of the legislation is generally  
18 disregarded in light of the fait accompli nature of  
19 the parents' unilateral choice. This result is  
20 often because of a minor, technical error not  
21 resulting in substantial deprivation of a free  
22 appropriate public education. I am not opposed to

1 a free appropriate public education. I am opposed  
2 to abuse of the system.

3 In another case, tuition reimbursement  
4 was awarded do to the fact that the student's  
5 teacher participated by telephone so she would not  
6 have to leave school and stop teaching. Due to the  
7 fact that the teacher did not have the evaluation  
8 of the student available at the moment when the  
9 call was put through, even though she was  
10 testifying about classroom performance only, full  
11 tuition reimbursement was awarded rather than  
12 remanding the case back to the CSE to convene a new  
13 meeting.

14 Last year alone, we had 1,240 requests  
15 for Carter tuition reimbursement. Perhaps most  
16 troubling is that 50 percent of the cases, fully 50  
17 percent of the cases, were pursued by parents whose  
18 children have never attended nor plan to enroll in  
19 public school, but see the opportunity for their  
20 child's private education to be paid for at public  
21 expense. Carter reimbursement for one year in this  
22 system was over \$13 million. This does not include

1 substantial personnel and administrative costs.  
2 The Carter issue has created a serious and  
3 increasing financial burden on the school system,  
4 diverting resources from the classroom, and unless  
5 dealt with, will grow.

6 I am willing to be held accountable if  
7 we are unable to meet the needs of any student with  
8 a disability. This decision, however, must center  
9 on the substance of the child's needs and our  
10 capacity to address them, and not on compliance  
11 with procedural technicalities.

12 Chairman Fletcher, on behalf of the New  
13 York City Public Schools, I want to thank you again  
14 for inviting me to testify and for considering the  
15 record and the needs of our system. I am convinced  
16 that amending the IDEA to be a more flexible,  
17 better funded and less regulatory statute will  
18 assist us in our mission of creating a single,  
19 seamless service delivery system for all students.

20 I would also like to introduce several  
21 members of my staff who are here whose work and  
22 persistence, and shall I say nagging me to get it

1 right, has been a great help. Fran Goldstein,  
2 Linda Wernikoff, in particular, have really led the  
3 fight for special ed reform inside the system, and  
4 in my judgment, there are no more true advocates on  
5 behalf of the children.

6 I would be happy to take any questions,  
7 but I forewarn you, I am going to lean heavily on  
8 them to answer.

9 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you, Chancellor  
10 Levy, for your testimony. We are going to open for  
11 questions by the Commission, and in order to ensure  
12 that each Commissioner has a chance to ask  
13 questions we are going to start with Commissioner  
14 Acosta and give each person about five minutes to  
15 ask questions. We won't let you ask questions for  
16 more than five minutes and if you don't have  
17 questions, we will go to the next person.

18 Ms. Acosta.

19 COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: Good morning.  
20 Thank you for your testimony, and I am a native New  
21 Yorker, so I am happy to be back home. Little did  
22 I know that when I went to school there I would be

1 sitting in Borough Hall with such an illustrious  
2 group of fellow New Yorkers. So I thank you for  
3 your testimony.

4 I just have a couple of questions,  
5 Chancellor, about the SAVE Act. Could you clarify  
6 for me, it sounds to me that all schools should  
7 have an overall schoolwide discipline plan, but is  
8 this something extraordinary?

9 MR. LEVY: All schools do have a  
10 safety plan, a discipline plan. The State  
11 Legislature this past year, at the urging of the  
12 teachers union, the UFT, and with my support,  
13 passed a law that permits each individual teacher  
14 to remove any child who is disruptive in the  
15 classroom from the classroom for essentially up to  
16 three days. And there is various procedural  
17 safeguards built in, but what it boils down to is  
18 that any teacher can remove a child from his or her  
19 classroom for up to three days. It is not to say  
20 that they can suspend the child, it is not to say  
21 that they can expel the child, but they can remove  
22 the child from the classroom.



1           So if a child is disruptive, it gives  
2   that teacher a legal authority to say "You are out  
3   of here." I think of it as the kid gets a time  
4   out.

5           COMMISSIONER ACOSTA:    Because it is  
6   legal, is there a time restraint for special  
7   education kids? Is there a certain amount of days  
8   that a special education child can be removed from  
9   the classroom.

10          MR. LEVY:    Is there a different  
11   standard?

12          I am told that there is not.

13          COMMISSIONER ACOSTA:    There is not.  
14   So if I am a special ed kid in the school and I am  
15   disruptive, I can be taken out of my learning  
16   environment?

17          MR. LEVY:    Fran, why don't you answer?

18          MS. GOLDSTEIN:   It is not that we send  
19   them out of the building. We provide them with an  
20   alternative setting within that building with  
21   instructional supports and guidance supports.

22          MR. LEVY:    One of the things I did

1 early on, indeed, before this statute was enacted,  
2 was I saw having a safe and orderly environment as  
3 being a high priority in the school system and I  
4 concluded that on the basis of the public agenda  
5 polls, on the basis of a poll that we did of all  
6 parents, 10 percent of our parents, it is very  
7 clear that a safe and orderly environment is high  
8 on their priority.

9           So what I did was I created an  
10 in-school suspension center. I proposed it to  
11 Mayor Giuliani to fund in every school. In fact,  
12 we funded it so that there is at least one in every  
13 district, and in some districts there is one in  
14 multiple schools. And the idea is that it be a  
15 small environment, that there be teaching that goes  
16 on and there could be all kinds of support  
17 mechanisms for children sent in.

18           Indeed, in some ways, the way I was  
19 thinking about is children often call out for  
20 attention by acting out, and this would get them a  
21 teacher who is supportive, more attention because  
22 it would be a much smaller classroom setting, and

1 the idea was that we would get the work assignments  
2 from the regular class sent in, so that two-to-one,  
3 four-to-one, five-to-one setting could work to  
4 benefit the kid and then send them back. That's  
5 the model. We haven't able fund it near the level  
6 that it should be.

7           When the SAVE legislation was enacted,  
8 these two came to fit together, so that a teacher  
9 who would say "I am removing you from my class,"  
10 would wind up sending the child to that kind of  
11 environment. Now, that's a best case.

12           What has also happened, I regret to  
13 report, is that a teacher would take somebody out  
14 and that that child would simply go to another  
15 teacher's class. And that's something I have tried  
16 to halt, because that doesn't serve the other  
17 teacher, it doesn't serve the child, it doesn't  
18 serve the first teacher. It gets rid of the kid,  
19 but that's not what I want. My theory on this has  
20 been quite simply denying a child an education  
21 should never be used as a form of discipline.

22           And it is easy to say, I mean, in this

1 system we don't expel kids. As you well know,  
2 there are plenty of systems in the country that do  
3 expel kids. The only time we say enough is when a  
4 child reaches a certain age and acts at, then we  
5 say, "Okay, that's it," but that's the only point,  
6 when they reach 18 or whatever the age is.

7 COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: Are there any  
8 special trainings that teachers receive, like staff  
9 development, so that there is -- you mentioned  
10 earlier that there are socially maladjusted  
11 students who are not emotionally disturbed or don't  
12 qualify under IDEA. And I am backing that up with  
13 my question about are there still cases -- or where  
14 are the cases in New York City school systems where  
15 racially and linguistic minority students are  
16 overidentified and who does the overidentification  
17 -- who does the identification, rather?

18 MR. LEVY: Do you want to describe the  
19 evaluation process?

20 DR. FLETCHER: Please introduce  
21 yourself.

22 MS. GOLDSTEIN: I am Francine

1 Goldstein, I am the Chief Executive for School  
2 Programs and Support Services for the New York City  
3 School System.

4 We have a very complex evaluation  
5 system. When a child is referred, the referral  
6 goes to the school principal, either by a parent or  
7 by a teacher. Then there is a committee of  
8 clinicians who are composed of a psychologist, a  
9 social worker and an education evaluator. There is  
10 a social intake with the parent, the child's  
11 history is taken, and then there is a battery of  
12 tests if they deem that this child needs to go  
13 through the battery of tests.

14 For a child who is not English  
15 speaking, in many cases, they receive the battery  
16 of tests in their native language. Then there is a  
17 determination made on the eligibility. What we  
18 have done in the last several years and with the  
19 agreement with OCR was to strengthen the criteria,  
20 because what we have found was, as the Chancellor  
21 described, that it was very easy for students to be  
22 classified as learning disabled and emotionally

1     disturbed.  And we spent a long time with groups of  
2     real professionals and universities going over what  
3     the criteria should be for a learning disabled  
4     child and an emotionally disturbed child.

5                     In the past, we found that the  
6     clinicians wouldn't ask "Is the child in need of  
7     special referral?"  But the answer was "Where do we  
8     put the child?"  It was a place, it wasn't a  
9     service.  And that's what we have spent the last  
10    several years doing, making sure that they received  
11    training with Mel Levine from Chapel Hill, Don  
12    Daschler, Marilyn Friends from the University of  
13    Kansas.  We use our universities and hospitals in  
14    New York.  We use NYU Child Study Center to train  
15    teachers on how to work with children who may have  
16    some sort of behavior problem but not necessarily  
17    need to be in need of special education.

18                    COMMISSIONER ACOSTA:  Thank you so  
19    much.

20                    DR. FLETCHER:  Ms. Goldstein, the  
21    Commission would like to leave the record open and  
22    ask for a copy of your criteria for identifying

1 children with learning disabilities.

2 MS. GOLDSTEIN: We will be happy to  
3 provide you with that.

4 DR. FLETCHER: In fact, any high  
5 incidence disabilities. We would be very  
6 interested to see that.

7 COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: We will be  
8 happy to provide you with any information.

9 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you.

10 Commissioner Coulter?

11 COMMISSIONER COULTER: Chancellor  
12 Levy, first of all, I want to thank you very much  
13 for your testimony. It is heartening, I think, to  
14 see the chief executive officer of the largest  
15 school system so concerned about children with  
16 disabilities and the need of effective education.

17 Let me just ask you two questions in  
18 two separate areas. You spoke, I think, eloquently  
19 to the concept of a whole school in a single system  
20 meeting the needs of all children in a seamless  
21 system. I think one of the key factors in ensuring  
22 that you have a seamless system is regular

1 classroom teachers, general education teachers,  
2 implementing interventions for children who have  
3 instructional needs. Especially, I think, in your  
4 description, these are children that in more  
5 traditional systems would go through a referral  
6 process, be evaluated and be identified as needing  
7 special education.

8           In that conception, the key variable,  
9 at least as we have heard testimony, is the regular  
10 classroom teacher knowing what to do, having  
11 sufficient support in order to do it, and some  
12 accountability, I think, at the administrative  
13 level, that that teacher will follow through  
14 affirmatively and assiduously and make certain that  
15 it gets done. As, Chancellor, what are your  
16 administrative provisions within the school system  
17 to make certain that folks do the right thing?

18           MR. LEVY: You ask a very important  
19 question. One that I think goes to the heart of  
20 the matter.

21           A seamless web whole school approach  
22 only works if the participants are held to a high



1 standard and there is a methodology to make sure  
2 that that is happening. I am going to talk about  
3 three things and then I will let Fran embellish.

4           One, the quality of special ed, the  
5 amount of placement and the professional  
6 development for the teachers, the general ed  
7 teachers, is part of the evaluation of every one of  
8 superintendents and is a core part. When we go  
9 through the analysis that we do for each district,  
10 and I have conversations one-to-one with the  
11 superintendent, what I look at is a set of data  
12 that includes school-by-school, grade-by-grade, how  
13 the special ed kids are doing. It identifies the  
14 number of certifications, the number of  
15 decertifications, and instructionally by  
16 performance how the children are doing. So we can  
17 spot with some degree of precision, you know, "In  
18 the third grade in P.S. 189 it looks like the ELL  
19 kids are doing better, it looks like the general ed  
20 kids are being worked on, but your special ed kids  
21 are falling off a cliff in math. What are you  
22 doing about it?"

1                   And the conversation can be as robust  
2   as that. So the core preventive, if you will, is  
3   taking the data and analyzing it very carefully.  
4   My experience in coming to this position is that  
5   school systems are great generators of data and  
6   lousy users of it. And what I've tried to do is  
7   use this wealth of information that we have.  
8   Indeed, just this week it all went up a on website.  
9   So you can actually, and I invite you to do it, sit  
10  there and do the manipulations yourself, the  
11  question you asked earlier, how many and where, you  
12  can identify it school-by-school where the  
13  concentrations are. So it gives me a great tool.  
14  So one answer is, we evaluate the superintendents  
15  and we keep it in part of their performance  
16  profile.

17                   Two is we put it on a website so that  
18  the parents and the advocacy community can use it  
19  and respond and pressure us to get it right.

20                   And three is we have extensive  
21  training. Not nearly enough. We have 80,000  
22  teachers in this system, of whom 13,000 are not

1 certified to teach. I won't even go into the  
2 question on how many are certified to teach in the  
3 subject matter that they are teaching.

4                   So the broad answer is, we have  
5 managerial ways, reporting ways to check it, and we  
6 have programs to provide professional development  
7 at the systemwide level, at the districtwide level  
8 and at the schoolwide level. And we have teams in  
9 place in each school that are supposed to be doing  
10 this. I use the word "supposed to be" because I  
11 have walked into too many SBSTs where there is  
12 nothing going on, school based teams. But that's  
13 the work, that's the job.

14                   DR. FLETCHER:       Thank you very much.

15                   MS. GOLDSTEIN:     I just want to add two  
16 other things. That we have pupil personnel teams  
17 that are not for special ed youngsters, and that is  
18 to really answer the general ed question. We have  
19 teams in every school and we have done a lot of  
20 training with them to ensure that if there is a  
21 child in need of services, that child receives the  
22 service or a group talks about what kind of

1 services are available for the child and family.

2 And the other thing is that we provide,  
3 really, the dollars to the schools in general ed so  
4 that they can have the preventive services, because  
5 without the dollars, you cannot do this.

6 COMMISSIONER COULTER: Thank you.

7 MR. LEVY: Thank you, Commissioner.

8 DR. FLETCHER: I'm sorry, we forgot to  
9 announce that we have an interpreter for the deaf  
10 in the front. Would you please identify yourself  
11 for the people who need these services.

12 (Interpreter complies.)

13 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you very much.

14 Commissioner Rivas.

15 COMMISSIONER RIVAS: I want to thank  
16 Chancellor Levy for his testimony. I have one  
17 quick question.

18 Back to your secondary opportunity  
19 school, the percentage of minorities, I guess, that  
20 are referred to that, are they pretty much in  
21 proportion with your general school population?

22 MR. LEVY: No. I think that there are

1 more minorities in there.

2 COMMISSIONER RIVAS: Do they get, I  
3 guess, reevaluated and are able to get reintegrated  
4 into the regular school system or is that a  
5 permanent designation?

6 MR. LEVY: It is not a permanent  
7 designation. There is a discrete period of time, a  
8 minimum of a year, some have actually gone six  
9 months, and there is a maximum period as well. A  
10 year is the most.

11 New York City has a mixed history on  
12 this, and let me just say, there used to be  
13 something called the 600 schools, which some of us  
14 who went through the New York City Public School  
15 System remember. 600 schools were schools for  
16 children who had acted violently, had acted out.  
17 To those of us who weren't in them, we thought of  
18 them as reform schools. And they were disbanded,  
19 they were pretty miserable places. And the 600  
20 designation was so many of our schools have numbers  
21 and this would 625, 628, and so on.

22 That needed to be shut down and was

1 done years ago. I was very conscious of that when  
2 we set this up because I did not want this to be a  
3 holding pen, you know, a prison, a baby prison. I  
4 wanted this to be an educational institution that  
5 had people in it who were skilled in dealing with  
6 children who present these kind of problems. And I  
7 think we have accomplished that because we have  
8 hooked up with community based organizations, who  
9 in means instances, know how to do this better than  
10 the traditional school approach.

11 COMMISSIONER RIVAS: Thank you very  
12 much.

13 DR. FLETCHER: Commissioner Flake.

14 REVEREND FLAKE: Thank you very much.

15 I welcome you, Mr. Chancellor, and I  
16 thank you for the time you have spent out of this  
17 setting trying to help us with some of these  
18 issues.

19 In our discussion the other day, item  
20 number 4, we talked about the classification  
21 language must be clarified and strengthened to  
22 afford use of legislation, particularly as it

1 relates to the common problem, and you indicate  
2 that your are spending astronomical sums in many  
3 instances trying to solve individual cases, many of  
4 those cases the needs not being able to be met  
5 within the district, but those are actually dollars  
6 going out somewhere else.

7           You are not specific here in terms of  
8 recommendations. Do you have more specificity for  
9 how you would suggest this problem gets resolved?

10           AUDIENCE: Excuse me, we have no idea  
11 what you just said. Not one word.

12           MR. FLAKE: Really, I'm sorry.

13           DR. FLETCHER: You asked for  
14 clarification. I think you need to lean more  
15 towards the mike.

16           MR. FLAKE: Okay. Essentially what I  
17 asked for was clarification of point number 4. I'm  
18 sorry, as a preacher, I should know better.

19           MR. LEVY: I never thought I would  
20 live to see the day where anyone would ask Reverend  
21 Floyd Flake to raise his voice.

22           MR. FLAKE: Please forgive me.

1                   MR. LEVY:    I have made some specific  
2    recommendations in here, but I guess the telling  
3    point here is technical violations and technical  
4    procedural improprieties should not give rise, and  
5    certainly not in the first instance, to orders of  
6    provision of services.  I think this is, I mean, I  
7    can take my hat off as Chancellor and start  
8    lawyering a bill, but I would simply say this  
9    quintessentially a process issue and it is a  
10   question of providing standards to the hearing  
11   officers to exercise discretion and giving them  
12   more precise criteria.  I think that might be a way  
13   to do it.

14                   But I would happy to try to provide  
15   further guidance and talk with counsel on this.  I  
16   actually invited somebody who was a member of the  
17   American Arbitration Association Board and one of  
18   the real deans of the arbitration hearing world to  
19   take a look at these Carter cases for me on a pro  
20   bono basis.  And he came back with a very  
21   interesting observation.  He said you are losing  
22   these cases because there is inadequate attention



1 to procedural detail on the part of board lawyers.

2           And I said is it incompetence, do we  
3 just need more bodies here? And he said no, these  
4 are being very sharply litigated on the other side,  
5 and what you need to do is litigate it as sharply  
6 as that. That's one answer, simply what we could  
7 do as a way to prevent this from happening is  
8 lawyer it up and down the CSE path to make sure  
9 that the fact pattern fits what has to be done.  
10 And that may be, if we don't change this, my  
11 judgment, that is what is going to happen all  
12 across the country, you are just going to have  
13 school boards retaining outside counsel and telling  
14 them every CSE determination, every one that has  
15 the potential for being expensive, we are going to  
16 lawyer in a heavy way. That, in my judgment, would  
17 be a terrible waste of our special ed money.

18           Another way to run that, in my view, is  
19 to establish different criteria and have a rule of  
20 in effect no material injury, so as to lift the  
21 procedural barrier and put it on a different level.  
22 But I would be happy to go back and try and come up

1 with some language level changes.

2 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you very much.

3 The Chair yields to the Assistant  
4 Secretary who has a question.

5 MR. LEVY: If I might make to Reverend  
6 Flake just one other thought on that.

7 In the criminal setting, when cases go  
8 up on appeal and courts of appeal are reluctant to  
9 overturn, although there has been a violation,  
10 there is the harmless error notion, there is no  
11 reversal because although there was error, it was  
12 harmless error, would not have impacted the result.

13 MR. FLAKE: But that can't be remedied  
14 by legislation then?

15 MR. LEVY: Oh, yes.

16 MR. FLAKE: It can?

17 MR. LEVY: That absolutely could be  
18 put here as a standard.

19 The offsetting consideration is we want  
20 to make sure that the child who has a genuine need,  
21 gets it addressed. And then you also want to make  
22 sure that where it's, you know, this case of the

1 telephone, we didn't want to take the teacher out  
2 of the classroom, we wanted the teacher to  
3 participate at the hearing. We thought we were  
4 doing something which was called for by hearings  
5 and arbitration and flexibility, and we said,  
6 "Fine, we will get the teacher on the phone."

7           The teacher didn't have the file in  
8 front of her, and on that bases, the child gets  
9 remanded to a different form of remediation. I  
10 just think that is not what the statute had in  
11 mind.

12           DR. FLETCHER:    Dr. Pasternack.

13           DR. PASTERNAK:   There are a number of  
14 questions, but in the interest of time, I will try  
15 to ask just a couple. I was intrigued with many of  
16 the things that you testified about. I would like  
17 to take you back to the issue of socially  
18 maladjusted versus emotionally disturbed young  
19 people.

20           It is has been reported to us that you  
21 are spending a large amount of money on assessing  
22 kids for eligibility for possible placement in

1 special education. I wonder if you could comment  
2 whether if we eliminated IQ testing, whether that  
3 would allow your school psychologists to help you  
4 in making more accurate determinations and  
5 differentiations between emotionally disturbed and  
6 socially maladjusted youngsters and whether, in  
7 fact, that might be a remedy for the problems that  
8 you articulated so eloquently earlier.

9 DR. FLETCHER: Please identify  
10 yourself for the record.

11 MS. WERNIKOFF: My name is Linda  
12 Wernikoff, I am the Deputy Superintendent of  
13 Special Ed Initiatives in New York City public  
14 schools.

15 Yes, I think if you would eliminate  
16 mandatory IQ testing it would certainly be a way of  
17 having our school psychologists spend their time  
18 doing intervention and prevention. One of the  
19 major things that we have done in New York City is  
20 increase the flexible way that school psychologists  
21 spend their time, so that in addition to serving on  
22 Committees of Special Ed, they have been an

1 integral part of our intervention and prevention,  
2 conducting functional behavior assessments, doing  
3 behavior intervention plans, not only for students  
4 who are referred to Committees on Special Ed, but  
5 youngsters who are in general ed who are having  
6 difficulties, so we would say yes.

7 DR. PASTERNAK: Thank you.

8 Chancellor, I wonder if you could talk  
9 to one of the issues that we are primarily  
10 interested in today, as you know, is the  
11 disproportionate identification of African-American  
12 youngsters in the category of mental retardation  
13 that was so well documented in the recently  
14 released NRC report. I wonder if you could talk to  
15 us about why you think that may be occurring in the  
16 New York City schools.

17 MR. LEVY: I tried to address that in  
18 the testimony. I think if we had greater  
19 opportunity to have a more seamless prevention  
20 model, we would reduce that. That's a partial  
21 answer, that's not a total answer.

22 I come back to the issue of distinction

1 between emotionally disturbed and socially  
2 maladjusted. It is too easy to label and to  
3 categorize. The same child who in another context  
4 would be said he scratched the paint because he was  
5 under stress, this is an emotional concern and he  
6 is having terrible problems with his family, in  
7 another context with other kinds of assistance,  
8 with other kinds of advocates, winds up being  
9 labeled as ill, as sick, as having a psychological  
10 impairment.

11           Lawyers are in the business of  
12 categorizing, you know, is it a tort or is it a  
13 contract? Is it a criminal matter or is it an  
14 administrative matter? We do that all the time.  
15 That's part of the lawyer's training. And, you  
16 know, the lit-crit people understand this notion  
17 with greater subtlety than even the lawyers do, in  
18 my judgment, because what they are doing they are  
19 going about their training and imposing it on the  
20 world. They are going to graph it and chart it and  
21 everybody's got their place and every action has  
22 their category.

1           I think what is going on here, at least  
2   in part, is a function of taking the same behavior  
3   and categorizing it differently, in part in virtue  
4   of who the advocates for the child are and in part  
5   in virtue of what the socioeconomics of the child  
6   are. And we do a disservice. I think on the  
7   whole, the categorization of emotionally injured is  
8   a stigma, and we sort of expect adolescent mischief  
9   but it is different if the child is ill.

10           Well, the way I think of it  
11   simplistically is, is the kid ill or is the kid  
12   bad? That decision should not turn on the child's  
13   skin color or the wealth of family, but rather  
14   ought to turn on some other criteria more  
15   objectively imposed. So I would answer your  
16   question, at least in part, by saying, the system  
17   comes down on different kids in different ways.  
18   And that's what we need to resist.

19           DR. PASTERNAK: I know I don't have  
20   much time left, so another question I would like  
21   for you to quickly address, if you could, is in the  
22   difference between your highest achieving schools

1 and your lowest achieving schools, as it effects  
2 students with disabilities, what is the biggest  
3 difference?

4 MR. LEVY: A very big question.

5 I would say, if I had to answer it as  
6 bluntly as that, I would say let me give you two  
7 answers.

8 One, quality of teachers. The amount  
9 of professional development, the selectivity, the  
10 assignment makes a big difference. And the level  
11 of interest and concern and attention paid by  
12 school leadership, meaning the principal and people  
13 on the school leadership team, the people who are  
14 the administration of the school. If they take  
15 their eye off the ball, things go in the wrong  
16 direction.

17 DR. PASTERNAK: So instructional  
18 leadership, quality of personnel are two issues  
19 that account for the differences between the  
20 highest achieving and the lowest achieving schools?

21 MR. LEVY: Yes.

22 DR. PASTERNAK: Thank you.



1                   I would like to just quickly introduce  
2                   our newest colleague at the U.S. Department of  
3                   Education of the Assistant Secretary for the Office  
4                   of Civil Rights, who is here in the audience with  
5                   us today, the Honorable Jerry Reynolds. And I  
6                   appreciate him being here and wanted the Commission  
7                   to recognize him.

8                   MR. LEVY:     As a former member of the  
9                   Civil Rights Division of the Department of Justice,  
10                  welcome.

11                  Commissioner Takemoto.

12                  COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO:    Welcome. I am  
13                  the Executive Director of Virginia's Parent  
14                  Training Information Center, and I am always  
15                  fascinated when I hear administrators and others  
16                  complaining about the high cost of litigation from  
17                  parents, because from the parents I speak to, they  
18                  feel like they are outgunned, procedurally,  
19                  legally, by school systems and their attorneys.  
20                  And it seems to me, in my observations, that  
21                  families who have the access to attorneys get the  
22                  services, while families in the lower socioeconomic

1 brackets, which in our country is represented  
2 largely by minorities, are not getting the services  
3 that they need.

4                   So my question is -- I agree,  
5 procedures should not be the determining factor for  
6 children receiving an appropriate education, and  
7 sometimes it is the devil that you know is better  
8 than the devil will that you don't know, but I  
9 would like to know from you, would you rather that  
10 we looked at something like meaningful educational  
11 benefit as a criteria for whether or not a child  
12 would have a higher level of services, because I  
13 have yet to meet a parent who walks in and says,  
14 "My kid is doing well in school, therefore, I am  
15 going to go sue the system to get more."

16                   So would you be willing to trade some  
17 of the procedural losses and gains for a system  
18 that said a child will make meaningful, educational  
19 progress, and forget about whether or not they got  
20 they are evaluation in 60 days?

21                   MR. LEVY: I would only be willing to  
22 do that if you could assure me sufficient funds to

1 do it for all the kids. The issue -- one person's  
2 technical, procedural impediment is another  
3 person's safeguard of their rights. I accept that.  
4 But also recognize that Carter cases are coming  
5 along and, candidly, middle class parents and upper  
6 class parents are using that to pay for a level of  
7 services that we can't provide to anybody in the  
8 system. Everyone is entitled to a first class  
9 education, and I say to you, that a significant  
10 number of people are not getting it. And it is not  
11 necessarily the ones who can afford lawyers.

12 I take your point entirely, that there  
13 are people who need lawyers and need procedural  
14 safeguards. And I am not suggesting in the  
15 slightest that we ought to eviscerate IDEA. I am  
16 saying that there are problems that need to be  
17 tinkered with here. If, as a matter of litigation,  
18 if as a matter of, you know, here's the procedural  
19 standard and with an order that ends with the line  
20 "so ordered," I could assure quality of education  
21 for each of my 1,100,000 children, I assure you, I  
22 would sign that order today.

1           The problem is administratively putting  
2   it into place, and therein lies the issue. How do  
3   I say this? I used to be on the Board of Regents.  
4   On the Board of Regents, we could pass standards  
5   and high level aspirations and regulations. I am  
6   cursed to actually implement the damn things I  
7   voted for.

8           COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: And as this  
9   task force considers some of the early intervention  
10  initiatives that are going to keep kids out, my  
11  concern is are schools going to be able to produce  
12  to not only keep the kids who should not be in  
13  special education out, but make sure that the kids  
14  that are in special education get benefit?

15           I believe that's a civil right and it  
16  seems to me that folks are already signing letters  
17  of assurance that all their students are getting  
18  appropriate education anyway. So I am wondering if  
19  a higher standard of meaningful educational benefit  
20  would be more difficult to deal with than worrying  
21  about whether or not procedures have been passed  
22  and whether or not that would be more meaningful.

1                   MR. LEVY:     The exercise for me is not  
2     to distinguish as between general ed and special ed  
3     as to who gets good education.  I hold them  
4     accountable to provide the education at a certain  
5     level and a certain standard, and that applies to  
6     both general ed and special ed.

7                   DR. FLETCHER:    Commissioner Grasnich.

8                   COMMISSIONER GRASNICK:    Thank you,  
9     Chancellor Levy, for your excellent testimony  
10    today.

11                   If you or members of your staff would  
12    identify some key areas of research that would  
13    assist in more precision in the identification of  
14    students with special needs?

15                   MR. LEVY:     We will be pleased to  
16    provide that.

17                   COMMISSIONER GRASNICK:    Thank you.

18                   The second question I have is, I think  
19    as I have heard your testimony and others, that the  
20    IEP process is often very much an input system and  
21    not results oriented.  And I applaud the diminished  
22    number of students you have identified as special

1 needs, but I am interested on the other end, as you  
2 track the students and their performance and the  
3 development of the IEP, do you have a benchmarking  
4 system that once students are identified will allow  
5 you to track their continuous progress to the point  
6 of exiting the identification?

7 MR. LEVY: Do you mean is there a  
8 systemwide program that monitors them as they go?

9 COMMISSIONER GRASNICK: Based on a  
10 results oriented system?

11 MR. LEVY: There is no separate one  
12 for special ed. We have a systemwide sort of  
13 monitoring and tracking, as you would in any  
14 system, but, no, there is not a special one for  
15 special education.

16 COMMISSIONER GRASNICK: So I guess the  
17 question I am really asking is, when you develop  
18 the IEP, are there benchmarks or progress that are  
19 anticipated and reflected as part of that process.

20 MR. LEVY: Sure, absolutely. And  
21 there are periodic meetings and every child is  
22 evaluated in a regularized way.

1 Do you want to add to that?

2 MS. GOLDSTEIN: Yes, there are goals  
3 and objectives on the IEP, and teachers meet with  
4 parents and meet among themselves and review the  
5 IEP and the goals and all of that. And there are  
6 re-evals and triennials as in any other system.

7 But we also do standardized testing  
8 with our youngsters, and if the child is not within  
9 the standardized testing, then they have  
10 adjustments made to their testing or modifications.

11 COMMISSIONER GRASNICK: And if the  
12 students, either individually or collectively, are  
13 not performing well, are there specific  
14 interventions?

15 MS. GOLDSTEIN: Candidly, our special  
16 ed youngsters don't perform as well on tests as our  
17 general ed youngsters. And that's why we just  
18 revamped the whole continuum and all of our special  
19 ed programs, because one of the concerns that we  
20 had was that once they were placed in special ed,  
21 they were not performing as well as they should be  
22 as well.

1                   COMMISSIONER GRASNICK:    My final  
2   question, if I haven't exceeded my time, it is my  
3   impression that many students are identified  
4   because of, in a sense, default from what we  
5   haven't done in regular education.

6                    Could you just speak for a moment to  
7   very early intervention services, when we look at  
8   accountability for regular education and what that  
9   would mean in terms of identification.

10                  MR. LEVY:    There is no question, the  
11   earlier the identification, the better.  And what  
12   we need to do is train our people so that the  
13   evaluation can take place at an early enough level  
14   and done in a professional way so that we have  
15   early intervention or the opportunity to really do  
16   something to bring the kid back into general ed.

17                  The increase in the number of decerts,  
18   in my judgment, is an indication that they system  
19   is working.  And that's something that hadn't  
20   occurred for many years, the recognition that  
21   children could move back in.

22                  The other observation I would make,



1 something that a number of you took interest in  
2 Houston. We test our special ed kids. They are  
3 part of our testing regime, and have always been.  
4 And the state has what is called the RCTs, which  
5 apply to some kids, but pretty much, everyone gets  
6 tested. And that's part of the New York City  
7 tradition.

8                   How do you address this? Early  
9 intervention, quality intervention, make sure the  
10 general ed teachers recognize the warning signs  
11 when they occur and don't wait for something  
12 severe. I track this stuff on a monthly basis, and  
13 it worth making a point. I get a report which  
14 shows me by district, how many kid go from general  
15 ed to least restrictive, to SIE VII. How many  
16 referrals, how many decerts, where there are  
17 upticks. And I talk to the superintendents about  
18 this on a monthly basis.

19                   One of Fran's functions is to track and  
20 monitor who is doing what? So if I see, for  
21 instance, a large number of children going from  
22 general ed immediately into SIE VII with no stops

1 in between, that's a red flag to me. That tells me  
2 someone is taking their eye off the ball, because  
3 that should not happen. It is rare, rare, rare,  
4 that a child would suddenly manifest, without any  
5 warning, these kind of problems.

6 The other thing that I monitor with  
7 some care is how we are doing on our cases. I ask  
8 our general counsel from time to time to show me  
9 the hearing officer decisions, so that I get a  
10 quality control notion of how we are doing. You  
11 know, the decisions are sort of a sampling, a  
12 skewed sampling but an important sampling of which  
13 are the squeaky wheels, what are the things we are  
14 doing wrong. And when there are criticisms, we try  
15 and respond to that.

16 The criticisms that I worry about, what  
17 I was trying to say before is, I think sometimes  
18 the decisions are over the top.

19 COMMISSIONER GRASNICK: Thank you.

20 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you.

21 Commissioner Wright, the last shall be first.

22 COMMISSIONER WRIGHT: Good morning.

1 As the last one, because you can see that I am a  
2 "W" and if the Chair is going in alphabetical  
3 order, then I am always last, and that can be good  
4 or bad. It is bad that I have to make sure that I  
5 listen to everything to make sure that I am not  
6 asking questions that have already been asked.

7 And so I guess, I am batting clean up,  
8 is that right, Mr. Chair?

9 DR. FLETCHER: That's correct.

10 COMMISSIONER WRIGHT: To my knowledge,  
11 I think that just about everything has been asked  
12 and answered, but I am curious to know, maybe you  
13 have answered this, what are your services for and  
14 how do you identify your severely developmentally  
15 disabled? I mean, like your TMH kids, trainable  
16 mentally retarded and --

17 MR. LEVY: I'm sorry, we are having  
18 trouble hearing you.

19 COMMISSIONER WRIGHT: Severely  
20 mentally retarded, your severely developmentally  
21 disabled. I would like to know what do you do  
22 about that?

1                   MS. GOLDSTEIN:     We have a separate  
2     district for the severely disabled youngsters, but  
3     a lot of those youngsters are referred, not only by  
4     our evaluators, but obviously through medical kinds  
5     of reports.  Our autistic youngsters, many of the  
6     mentally retarded youngsters, are referred by  
7     physicians and come in with severe medical  
8     diagnoses, in addition to some of the psychological  
9     and other kinds of things that we do.

10                  COMMISSIONER WRIGHT:    Are these  
11     children, I know that there is not too much to  
12     include them, but what does New York City -- where  
13     do you serve these children?  Do you pay tuition  
14     for them to be served by other agencies?

15                  MS. GOLDSTEIN:     No.  They are served  
16     in a New York City public school.  We call it our  
17     District 75, which is our severely disabled, but we  
18     service -- we have severely impaired both  
19     physically and mentally challenged youngsters in  
20     our schools, we have autistic youngsters in our  
21     schools, and they are served in public schools.  
22     Some of them may be in their own buildings, but

1 they are within our public school system.

2 COMMISSIONER WRIGHT: So you do not  
3 have to buy service for them from other agencies?

4 MS. GOLDSTEIN: No, not at all.

5 We may use some hospitals just as a  
6 support for us, but we don't necessarily use them  
7 as the full support.

8 COMMISSIONER WRIGHT: My last question  
9 is: Do you refer children, and I am sure you do,  
10 when you work with other agencies, such as mental  
11 health agencies and like that, do you refer  
12 children to mental health?

13 MR. LEVY: Yes.

14 Let me say on District 75, I have  
15 visited a number of these schools, and I must say  
16 that I did not go there with great relish, because  
17 for me personally, it is a very difficult,  
18 emotional thing to go to those schools. I can't  
19 tell you how impressed I am by the quality of  
20 instruction and the quality of care in the special  
21 ed district.

22 There are schools all throughout the

1 city and the gentleness and the concern and the  
2 quality of the care given is really quite  
3 extraordinary. Those are people who do amazing  
4 things for children with terrible deformities and  
5 handicaps and do them very well.

6 COMMISSIONER WRIGHT: Excuse me, I  
7 couldn't hear what you were saying because of that  
8 siren, could you repeat what you said?

9 MR. LEVY: I say I visited a fair  
10 number of the District 75 schools, and I want to  
11 tell you and assure you, that the quality of the  
12 services that I have seen is very high, and that  
13 the care and care-giving of the people who work in  
14 that district is quite extraordinary.

15 It is not just clean buildings, it is  
16 not just adequate supplies. It is a degree of  
17 concern and compassion for the children that is  
18 very impressive and makes you proud of what public  
19 government can be about.

20 COMMISSIONER WRIGHT: I certainly  
21 appreciate your input today and your testimony.  
22 Thank you so much. It is good to see you again,

1 Chancellor.

2 MR. LEVY: Good to see you again.

3 DR. FLETCHER: If we could clarify, it  
4 sounds like you are describing a school  
5 environment that is predominantly self-contained  
6 for children with severe disabilities.

7 MR. LEVY: Yes.

8 DR. FLETCHER: What do you do about  
9 LRE, least restrictive environment, for these  
10 children?

11 MS. GOLDSTEIN: We have moved a lot of  
12 general ed children into the buildings for space  
13 issues. And where we can, many of these youngsters  
14 are on respirators and need very specific kind of  
15 buildings. And that's why originally those  
16 programs were in their own building. As we are  
17 moving more, and we have a five-year plan with the  
18 state to move more of those youngsters into LR  
19 settings. We have been moving general ed or other  
20 kinds of special ed programs into those buildings.  
21 Or where there are accessible buildings, we are  
22 moving them into the community school districts or

1 high school settings.

2 We have a lot of inclusion programs for  
3 those youngsters. We have over 8,000 of our  
4 District 75 youngsters in inclusion programs.

5 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you very much for  
6 your testimony.

7 Did you want to add something to that?

8 MR. LEVY: I neglected to mention that  
9 the vice president of our school board is here, if  
10 I might introduce, Dr. Rena Pellizzari.

11 DR. FLETCHER: Welcome.

12 MR. LEVY: Thank you very much.

13 DR. FLETCHER: We will move on to the  
14 next panel. We have a panel of three distinguished  
15 presenters. This panel is on categorization and  
16 will address issues involving referrals, categories  
17 in special education programs. I am going to go  
18 ahead and introduce all three speakers who will  
19 talk in turn.

20 The first speaker will be Dr. Frank  
21 Gresham from the University of California-  
22 Riverside, he does research and professional



1 activity in areas that involve social skills  
2 assessments and training children in applied  
3 behavior analysis.

4                   The second speaker will be Dr. James  
5 Ysseldyke, who is a Professor of Educational  
6 Psychology at the University of Minnesota. Dr.  
7 Ysseldyke has many years of experience in  
8 education, has worked as a secondary teacher,  
9 special education teacher, school psychologist and  
10 university professor and researcher. His research  
11 and writing have focused on issues in assessing and  
12 making instructional decisions about students with  
13 disabilities.

14                   The third speaker will be Dr. Gwendolyn  
15 Cartledge, who is a Professor of Special Education  
16 at the School of Physical Activity and Educational  
17 Services at the Ohio State University. Dr.  
18 Cartledge has been a faculty member at Ohio State  
19 since 1986. Prior to that, she was on the faculty  
20 of Cleveland State University from 1975 to 1986 and  
21 has been a teacher and a supervisor in several  
22 different school systems.

1                   We will begin with Dr. Gresham, if you  
2   are ready.

3                   DR. GRESHAM:    Thank you, Chairman  
4   Fletcher.  I would like to say I appreciate the  
5   opportunity to testify before the Commission today  
6   on issues related the validity of IDEA categories,  
7   the effect of categories on the incidence and types  
8   of referrals and the impact of categories on the  
9   existence of early intervention services.

10                  Let me state at the outset, and I think  
11   it is important point to make, that what I have to  
12   say is restricted entirely to so-called high  
13   incidence disabilities, which include specific  
14   learning disabilities, mild mental retardation and  
15   emotional disturbance.  Controversy over issues of  
16   early identification and validity of categories is  
17   virtually nonexistent for low incidence  
18   disabilities such as deaf, blind, orthopedically  
19   handicapped or students with chronic illnesses who  
20   might otherwise be served as other health impaired.

21                  Many of these low incidence  
22   disabilities are identified before school entry,

1 sometimes at birth, but the validity of the  
2 assessment procedures used to identify these  
3 students are well-established and not controversial  
4 and there is often a direct link between assessment  
5 procedures and intervention strategies.

6 Unfortunately, the same cannot be said about high  
7 incidence disabilities. I might also add that I  
8 have two young children with low incidence  
9 disabilities, one that was diagnosed at age three  
10 with childhood cancer. He is now five years  
11 post-chemo and doing fine. And one is two years  
12 old, was borne profoundly deaf and has just  
13 recently had cochlear implant surgery.

14           The process by which public schools  
15 identify students with high incidence disabilities  
16 often appears to be confusing, logically  
17 inconsistent and unfair. Research indicates that  
18 students with high incidence disabilities are often  
19 misidentified by public schools. Misidentification  
20 can occur in three ways.

21           One, students can be misidentified  
22 within one of the 13 special education categories.

1 This form of misidentification is the most common,  
2 where students who would otherwise meet  
3 established criteria for mental retardation are  
4 misclassified as learning disabled. Over the past  
5 25 years, there has been a 283 percent increase in  
6 the prevalence of learning disabilities and a  
7 corresponding 60 percent decrease in the prevalence  
8 of mental retardation. These prevalence rates, at  
9 least in part, might be explained by the form of  
10 misclassification.

11 The second type or form of  
12 misidentification occurs when students who do not  
13 meet eligibility criteria for any category are  
14 assigned a disability label, thereby creating what  
15 is known as a false positive identification.  
16 Again, the enormous increase in the prevalence of  
17 learning disabilities over the past 25 years might  
18 be explained in part by this form of  
19 misidentification. To be sure, there are children  
20 with slower rates of learning who are not disabled,  
21 and many misidentified non-disabled students may  
22 result from poor instruction or extenuating family

1       circumstances rather than a disabling condition.  
2       Misidentification of nondisabled students may  
3       inhibit future achievement and access to  
4       appropriate education within a general education  
5       environment.

6                       The third type of misidentification  
7       occurs by error or omission when students who would  
8       otherwise meet eligibility criteria for disability  
9       are misidentified as not having a disability  
10      resulting in a false negative identification.  
11      These students are never referred for assessment,  
12      are never exposed to a quality pre-referral  
13      intervention and, thus, will never receive special  
14      education and related services to which they are  
15      entitled or would be entitled.

16                      It is tempting to interpret the above  
17      findings as a reflection or the failure on the part  
18      of school personnel to comply with state special  
19      education codes governing eligibility  
20      determination; however, classification has three  
21      purposes, advocacy, services and scientific study.  
22      So-called error rates in school identification of

1 students with high incidence disabilities can be  
2 estimated by validation of cases of schools for  
3 purposes of service delivery against criteria  
4 specified in state education codes that are  
5 relevant for scientific study.

6 Joe, would put up the first overhead  
7 for me, please.

8 What this table represents, these data  
9 show the convergence -- these data, I might add,  
10 were based on a sample of 150 carefully selected  
11 kids as part of a research grant from the Office of  
12 Special Education Programs on identification of  
13 high incidence disabilities. What this table  
14 reflects is children who we identified in the  
15 project as having a specific special learning  
16 disability based on California's state education  
17 code, which fundamentally uses an IQ achievement  
18 discrepancy of approximately 22 points between  
19 ability, IQ and achievement.

20 And what the school identified what the  
21 contrast is, the relationship between who we  
22 identified meeting state eligibility criteria and

1 also who schools identified as learning disabled,  
2 assuming they used the same criteria, what you will  
3 see here are there were a total of 61 cases that  
4 were identified by schools at least as learning  
5 disabled. And the agreement between the project  
6 identified and school identified cases of learning  
7 disabilities is somewhat underwhelming. In fact,  
8 we would have done slightly better by simply  
9 flipping a coin. So we had about a 47 and a half  
10 percent convergence.

11 I might also add that of the 61 school  
12 identified learning disability cases, 30 percent of  
13 those cases had IQs of less than 75, and obviously  
14 exhibited no discrepancy between ability and  
15 achievement.

16 Jim, if you would throw the next one up  
17 there, please.

18 What this particular overhead shows is  
19 that if you look at the overhead, you see a  
20 comparison of four groups. And, remember, false  
21 positives are students who are not meeting  
22 eligibility criteria who were classified by schools

1 as LD, and false negatives are students who would  
2 meet eligibility criteria but who were not  
3 identified by schools as LD. I am going cut to the  
4 chase here in terms of this slide and I want to  
5 point out that these data suggest that an absolute  
6 level of low achievement, and not low achievement  
7 relative to aptitude is the defining characteristic  
8 of who schools call learning disabled.

9           So you might also put the other one up,  
10 Jim.

11           What we've got here in this particular  
12 overhead, given the same data, these are again the  
13 113 cases on whom schools had reached decisions  
14 regarding eligibility and how they stacked up  
15 relative to our project diagnostic criteria, and so  
16 what you see running through here is a lot of  
17 comorbidity between kids who are identified as LD  
18 but also identified as ADHD, also identified as  
19 emotionally disturbed and so on.

20           What I want to point out, Jim, if you  
21 will slide up the bottom of that slide, you will  
22 see that of the 19 cases in this case of whom



1 schools call learning disabled, these kids would  
2 probably, given current diagnostic criteria at  
3 least in California, would probably be suspected of  
4 having mild mental retardation, although the State  
5 of California is about average in terms of  
6 prevalence rate of learning disabilities, but they  
7 are among the lowest in the prevalence rate of  
8 mental retardation. Something on the order of one  
9 half of one percent of the school population.

10 Do you have another one up there?

11 Okay, you can leave that up there.

12 I have argued in the past and have  
13 written a comprehensive paper for the Learning  
14 Disability Summit that was held last in Washington  
15 D.C. last August, which, by the way, was Dr.  
16 Pasternack's first day on the job as Assistant  
17 Secretary of Special Education, that the field  
18 should adopt a responsive to intervention approach,  
19 to not only learning disabilities but also other  
20 high incidence disabilities as well. To summarize  
21 this position, I would maintain the following:

22 One, that a child's inadequate

1 responsiveness to an empirically validated  
2 intervention can and should be taken as evidence  
3 for -- and should be used to establish eligibility  
4 for special education and related services.

5 Two, the strength, intensity and  
6 duration of intervention should increase only after  
7 the child has failed to show an adequate response  
8 to intervention.

9 Three, assessment procedures used to  
10 measure responsiveness to intervention must have  
11 treatment validity.

12 And, four, the assessment of treatment  
13 integrity are what some people might call treatment  
14 fidelity, should be a central feature of the entire  
15 process of adopting a responsiveness to  
16 intervention model for children with high  
17 incidence disabilities.

18 What you see this depicted here in this  
19 particular slide is a modification or adaptation of  
20 the special education eligibility model used in  
21 Heartland Education Agency in Iowa. And what this  
22 model is is a multiple gating procedure, as you can

1 see four levels, where the intensity of the  
2 intervention increases only after a child -- it has  
3 been demonstrated that a child is unresponsive to  
4 intervention. This particular overhead was written  
5 for my paper for the Learning Disability Summit,  
6 and it specifically relates to learning  
7 disabilities, more specifically to reading  
8 disabilities. However, it is can be modified and  
9 adapted for other disability groups as well,  
10 particularly, emotional disturbance, for example.

11 I have made some recommendations to  
12 the Commission in the document that I submitted to  
13 them, and I will simply go through these very  
14 quickly. The current approach to defining learning  
15 disabilities based on IQ achievement discrepancy  
16 should be summarily abandoned because it is  
17 fundamentally flawed, invalid and prevents early  
18 identification intervention efforts.

19 School study teams should give more  
20 weight to teacher judgments in the special  
21 education eligibility process. Particularly at the  
22 referral and placement steps. Assessment

1 procedures that contribute information to informed  
2 instructional decisions should become primary  
3 instruments of special education eligibility  
4 determination. Current assessment practices  
5 utilizing static assessment procedures that  
6 contribute nothing to a structural decision-making  
7 should also be abandoned.

8           Measures used to determine eligibility  
9 and monitor academic progress should have  
10 established treatment validity, a point I made  
11 earlier, in that they should monitor academic  
12 growth, can distinguish between ineffective  
13 instruction and unacceptable individual learning  
14 and are suitable for making instructional decisions  
15 and are sensitive to detecting intervention facts.

16           A child's inadequate responsiveness to  
17 intervention can be taken for evidence of high  
18 incidence disabilities, I have already mentioned,  
19 and a responsiveness to intervention models should  
20 be conceptualized as a multigated procedure with  
21 the strength of interventions. And I define  
22 strength by either the frequency, intensity and/or

1 duration of interventions as matched to the level  
2 of unresponsiveness to interventions.

3 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you very much,  
4 Dr. Gresham.

5 Dr. Ysseldyke.

6 DR. YSSELDYKE: Dr. Wright, you  
7 alluded to the challenge you face. Going through  
8 school with a name like Ysseldyke, I've always gone  
9 last and I've had to go fast, so that is what I am  
10 going to do today, is move very quickly through  
11 this. My friends refer to me as a passionate  
12 professor, and I am passionate about improving  
13 educational results for all students, especially  
14 students at the margin, so, Reverend Flake, today I  
15 get to preach about my favorite chapter and verse,  
16 so if I seem a little overly passionate, I am.

17 I don't get an opportunity to do this  
18 very often. And I believe you folks don't either.  
19 So I think you have a unique, historical  
20 opportunity, and that is, you have an opportunity  
21 to make some significant changes in what is going  
22 on out there in practice. I think you have the

1 opportunity to legitimize the bootlegging of good  
2 assessment practices. As I travel around the  
3 country, my diagnostic personnel tell me that they  
4 engage in far too much time assessing children,  
5 making predictions about their lives, and far too  
6 little time making a difference in their lives, and  
7 they tell me that is because the federal government  
8 makes them do that. I believe they are lying, but  
9 you have to help them understand that they can  
10 actually do some of these things.

11           You have an opportunity to free  
12 diagnostic personnel of the guilt that they feel  
13 when they do good things. And I would simply call  
14 your attention to the fact that I believe, I think  
15 there is substantial research to support my  
16 contention that there is absolutely no shortage of  
17 knowledge about what to do instructionally with  
18 kids with disabilities. As you say, we can't ever  
19 get there because we are spending out time engaging  
20 in what Seymour Sarrison from Yale University  
21 called an incredible search for pathology.

22           I have made some recommendations, I

1 will only highlight a couple of these and then I  
2 will take an approach based on logic rather than  
3 research. I want to stress three major  
4 recommendations that serve as the theme of what I  
5 have to say. I was asked to talk about whether  
6 the diagnostic categories -- whether the special ed  
7 categories are valid.

8 I think we just ought to stop the  
9 debate about whether categories are valid, real,  
10 relevant to instruction and beneficial to children.  
11 We know the answer to that question, and the answer  
12 is that, for the most part, with some exceptions  
13 that I will mention, they are not. You have an  
14 opportunity as a Commission to call a halt to  
15 categorical special ed eligibility determination  
16 practices that require a search for pathology; that  
17 is, static, test based documentation within  
18 students deficits, deviance and disabilities. And  
19 you have an opportunity, as a Commission, to  
20 require a shift in focus in special education to  
21 one of competence enhancement, where we work very  
22 hard together to use evidence based instructional

1 practices to move all students from where they are  
2 to where we want them to be.

3 That's going to require allowing  
4 diagnostic personnel to spend considerable time  
5 documenting evidence of having applied effective  
6 instructional strategies before engaging in kind of  
7 a psychometric robot activity of looking for  
8 deviance. And it is going to require a push for  
9 the use of diagnostic paradigms in which  
10 assessments and classifications lead to treatments  
11 with known or predictable outcomes.

12 I would like respectfully to suggest  
13 that the question that we consider is not whether  
14 the IDEA categories are valid, but whether we still  
15 want them to be the organizing constructs that  
16 drive our response to the needs of students with  
17 disabilities. We have been doing that for at least  
18 80 years, since Orin, in his textbook, laid out all  
19 of those terribly named categories. The names have  
20 changed over time, but we have still been engaging  
21 in an activity of trying to find the kids. And I  
22 would submit to you that we can continue to do



1 that, we can do it with considerable, incredible  
2 sophistication. We can fractionate subtype, define  
3 and redefine, but in my opinion, this will not be  
4 in the best interest of children.

5           The answer to the question of whether  
6 the categories are valid is a no, but. In  
7 Minnesota we say, "Yeah, but," this is a no, but.  
8 You have to differentiate some of the kids out of  
9 there. Frank did a good job of that, mentioning  
10 kids who are blind, deaf, kids with other health  
11 impairments, kids with traumatic brain injuries,  
12 severe mental retardation. But the other  
13 categories have only had meaning in social context  
14 and we change the categories in order to fit the  
15 needs of the day.

16           We knew this in 1975 when Cromwell,  
17 Blashfield and Strauss in their classic chapter on  
18 classification in Howe's book on Classification of  
19 Children pointed out that diagnostic constructs are  
20 specialized types of scientific constructs that  
21 have four pieces. A, historical, etiological  
22 information, and, B, assessable student

1 characteristics. Their usefulness, that is the  
2 assessable student characteristics, historical  
3 information, only has meaning when we know what  
4 treatments to apply in order to get predictable  
5 outcomes. So the only legitimate diagnostic  
6 paradigms are those that include C and D  
7 information, that is, where what we do  
8 diagnostically leads to treatments with known  
9 outcomes.

10 I would submit to you, that for the  
11 most part in special education, we are missing  
12 that. Cromwell, Blashfield and Strauss also  
13 pointed out to us that in order for categories to  
14 make sense they need to have four characteristics.  
15 They need to be reliable, reproducible, their needs  
16 to be universality. All members of the category  
17 have to have at least one thing in common, all  
18 beagles have at least one thing in common. There  
19 also has to be at least one specific, that is, one  
20 characteristic that differentiates members of the  
21 category from nonmembers of the category.

22 Frank, I am going to be ready for the

1       overheads here in just a second, we will go fast.

2                       These are all data. I want to show  
3       you, we took 50 students identified by schools as  
4       learning disabled and then we took 26  
5       operationalizations of the definition of learning  
6       disabilities, and we categorized each of those  
7       school identified LD kids according to each of the  
8       different definitions. Every time you see a color  
9       rectangle, that is an LD kid called LD by the  
10      schools who meets the criteria for being called LD  
11      according to the definition.

12                      Frank, next slide, please. Then we  
13      took 50 low achieving kids, these are kids who were  
14      consistently performing below the 25th percentile  
15      on achievement tests, applied the same definitions.  
16      Every time you see a color rectangle, this is a  
17      situation in which a low achieving youngster meets  
18      the criteria for being LD.

19                      Next slide, Frank. For all individual  
20      measures, we computed just plain old frequency  
21      distributions. Looking at the extent to which the  
22      scores earned by students were learning disabled

1 disabilities differed from the scores earned by  
2 students with low achievement. We got an average  
3 of 90 percent overlap between the two groups on all  
4 psychometric measures.

5 I brought these slides along, they are  
6 old but I want to make it very clear what I've said  
7 in the past and I am saying today. I have argued  
8 that there is no psychometrically reliable and  
9 valid way to differentiate members from nonmembers  
10 of the category learning disabilities. This does  
11 not mean, and I have not said that there is no such  
12 thing as LD. But, please, free us from the  
13 straight jacket of IDEA diagnostics and allow us to  
14 focus, instead, on responding to the needs of kids.

15 And, by the way, I want to tell you  
16 that there is very competing explanations for the  
17 findings which I have shared. I will be real quick  
18 in a couple of summary comments. I spent last  
19 weekend with two-year old grandson so I watched too  
20 many "Bob the Builder" videotapes, and I heard over  
21 and over again that old phrase "Can we do it?"  
22 "Yes, we can."



1 by teachers are tested. 73 percent of the kids who  
2 are tested are declared eligible for special ed.  
3 Now, either that's a little high or we could just  
4 the whole paradigm, put them all in special ed and  
5 then try to figure out where we made our mistakes.

6 I thank you for the opportunity to make  
7 these comments and I look forward to a chance to  
8 respond to your questions. Thank you.

9 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you very much.

10 Dr. Cartledge is next.

11 DR. CARTLEDGE: Good morning. I want  
12 to thank you for inviting me to present my  
13 comments. I just want to say that Frank and Jim  
14 come from a slightly different background than I do  
15 as a school psychologist, and I would love to say  
16 that over the years, I have followed their work,  
17 but actually it is probably the reverse, that I am  
18 older than they are.

19 But at any rate, I am coming from a  
20 perspective as a teacher, as opposed to a school  
21 psychologist, and focusing on assessment. I also  
22 have identified much more testimony than I can

1 read, so it will just go into the record I hope. I  
2 am going to skip around and I apologize for having  
3 to skip around here.

4           Also as preliminary statement here, I  
5 have been asked to really focus on the  
6 overidentification of minority children. It has  
7 already been pointed out that there is an  
8 overrepresentation of minority children,  
9 particularly African-American children as well as  
10 Native American children or American Indians. This  
11 data, even though we can say things like  
12 African-American children make up 16 percent of the  
13 school population and something like 20 percent of  
14 all new children identified in special education,  
15 something like 34 percent of all the children  
16 identified with mental retardation, 26 percent of  
17 all the children identified in programs for  
18 seriously emotionally disturbed. That data needs  
19 to be desegregated in terms of regions and areas.

20           For example, we know that some states,  
21 and one piece of data that I received was that in  
22 the State of Virginia, nearly half of their

1 children in programs for mild mental retardation  
2 are African-American. So it varies from state to  
3 stay, even though we say things like  
4 Asian-Americans are under represented, if we would  
5 look at the State of Hawaii, that is not exactly  
6 the case, that native Hawaiians are overrepresented  
7 in special education. So many of us are left to  
8 ponder exactly why this is the case. And I don't  
9 have any hard and fast answers, but I do have a  
10 couple of areas that I would like to focus on.

11 I also want to point out that gender is  
12 a major issue. Although impoverished and  
13 culturally and linguistically diverse children as a  
14 group have long been educationally marginalized,  
15 the subgroup most vulnerable for this distinction  
16 is culturally and linguistically diverse males.  
17 Males, in general, tend to be disproportionately  
18 identified for special education. Particularly, in  
19 the categories of behavior disorders and mild  
20 mental retardation, and placed in programs for  
21 serious emotional disturbances at a rate that is  
22 three and a half times that for females.



1                   When male status and cultural  
2    linguistic diversity are combined, special  
3    education status and other undesired outcomes are  
4    even more predictive. Black males, compared to  
5    white males, regardless of socioeconomic level are  
6    much more likely to be suspended at a younger age,  
7    receive lengthier suspensions, be tracked in low  
8    ability classes, be retained in their grade levels,  
9    placed in special education classes, programmed  
10   into punishment facilities such as juvenile court,  
11   rather than treatment, and given more pathological  
12   labels than be warranted.

13                   Socially conscious authorities  
14   increasingly assert that U.S. schools are failing  
15   their students and disproportionately fail students  
16   of color. A pronounced example of a school's  
17   failure and its disciplinary measures --

18                   DR. FLETCHER:    Use the mike, please.

19                   DR. CARTLEDGE:    Is that better?

20                   DR. FLETCHER:    Much better.

21                   DR. CARTLEDGE:    The over emphasis on  
22   punishment and coercive practices can be

1     ineffective, leading to negative modeling as well  
2     as causing students to devalue school, the  
3     schooling process and school personnel.

4                     Suspensions and punitive practices  
5     start very early in the child's schooling. In my  
6     recent work in the schools, I have noted  
7     kindergarten children, first grade and second grade  
8     students suspended and suspended regularly. Often  
9     it is the same child experiencing repeated  
10    suspensions and it is not uncommon for the  
11    youngster to have little or no understanding of the  
12    reason for these actions.

13                    For example, at least two youngsters  
14    that I have been working with recently were  
15    suspended because they found a knife on their way  
16    to school, had the knife in their pockets and  
17    weren't doing anything wrong with the knife, except  
18    that when it was determined that these youngsters  
19    had the knives, they were suspended for something  
20    like six weeks of school. Each of these youngsters  
21    received something like two hours a week of  
22    tutoring during this time of suspension. And what

1 makes these -- and then when the youngster comes  
2 back to school, he is further and further behind.

3           This starts a trajectory of more and  
4 more discipline problems, and very soon the  
5 youngster is referred for special education. Now  
6 what makes this very problematic for me and  
7 egregious in my mind, is that, one, the youngsters  
8 fall further and further behind academically. But  
9 even more important, the youngsters receive no  
10 instruction about what they did wrong or how to  
11 correct their behaviors in the future. So my  
12 background, in terms of teaching social skills, I  
13 really strongly recommend that we focus on, one,  
14 prevention, and, two, teaching children more  
15 adaptive ways to behave.

16           Last week the State of Ohio released  
17 its disciplinary data. And this data for the first  
18 time was reported according to race and gender.  
19 Consistent with national data, African-American  
20 students were disciplined more often than whites  
21 and other groups, with a few exceptions where they  
22 were exceeded by Hispanics and native American

1 youngsters.

2                   Particularly noteworthy was the  
3 observation that in one district, Shaker Heights,  
4 to be specific, all the minorities, including  
5 Asian-Americans, had higher rates than whites, and  
6 the rate for blacks was 12 times that for whites.  
7 Now, in the other districts, the rates for black  
8 children tended to be something like two or three  
9 times that for whites. The interesting thing is it  
10 was noted that as the white membership of the  
11 school district increased, the chances of a black  
12 student being subjected to disciplinary actions,  
13 correspondingly increased.

14                   This observation parallels the research  
15 findings on special education referrals for  
16 minority students discussed later on in this paper.  
17 Essentially what that says is that we not only have  
18 disproportionate referrals with minority  
19 youngsters, particularly African-American and  
20 American Indian youngsters, but what the literature  
21 tells us is that for all minority youngsters, as  
22 the school system becomes increasingly white, the

1 likelihood of that youngster being referred for  
2 special education goes up accordingly. Now, I am  
3 at a loss as to how to explain that data except to  
4 say that the disciplinary data closely parallels  
5 the data for referrals to special education. And  
6 the other thing that we know, there are two factors  
7 that determine whether or not a youngster is  
8 referred for special education. One happens to be  
9 a reading problem, the other happens to be a  
10 behavior problem.

11           Low expectations is the other factor  
12 that I feel contributes to special education  
13 referrals, disproportionate referrals for minority  
14 children. Another way in which schools contribute  
15 to the disproportionality of CLD students is  
16 through low expectations. Consider the case of the  
17 psychological I received recently for a youngster  
18 who I refer to as D. He was assessed for an SED  
19 program or a program for emotionally disturbed.

20           His cognitive scores put him at or  
21 about 34 percent of his peer group. His academic  
22 assessment in reading and math put him at 13

1     percent and 19 percent of his peer group  
2     respectively. Interestingly, the examiner  
3     concluded that his attained achievement scores  
4     appear commensurate with his overall level of  
5     cognitive ability and frequent disruptive behavior.  
6     As he neared the end of first grade, he was already  
7     severely behind his age mates in the basic skills  
8     of reading and moderately behind in math. A  
9     profile of disruptive or aggressive behaviors,  
10    coupled with first grade academic failure is highly  
11    predictive of behavior disorders and overall school  
12    failures. Assessments that suggest that D is  
13    making expected progress, would undoubtedly lead  
14    educators to continue with current teaching  
15    strategies and to maintain relatively low  
16    expectations for school success. Low expectations  
17    is one of the factors that severely plague CLD  
18    children, especially African-American males.

19           This is one reason why I concur with  
20    some of the other testimony that we really need to  
21    eliminate IQ testing for this purpose. I am going  
22    to skip over here and talk about instructional

1 issues.

2                   Too often these children are poor,  
3 entering the schooling process with approximately  
4 one-half the language and academic readiness of  
5 their more affluent peers. Impoverished CLD  
6 children are unlikely to receive early learning  
7 experiences needed for success in school. Their  
8 unreadiness sets the occasion for a trajectory of  
9 increasingly greater failure. After a period of  
10 sufficient failure, the schools initiate a process  
11 of labeling and special education placement.

12                   The special education label suggests  
13 some disorder within the child and the need for  
14 more resources. Too often, however, especially for  
15 CLD children, special education is a place to put  
16 students when they do not perform. instead of  
17 being sources for habilitation, special education  
18 for black and many minority students is often  
19 marked by low-level instruction, restrictive  
20 placements and limited opportunities to return to  
21 the mainstream. The curriculum in many of these  
22 classes, especially in programs for children with

1 behavior disorders, is one of control so that the  
2 classes essentially become holding stations until  
3 students eventually drop out or are pushed out of  
4 school.

5 Children with behavior disorders have  
6 the poorest outcomes of all the children in our  
7 schools. The importance of a challenging  
8 curriculum and effective teaching and robust  
9 learning cannot be overemphasized for these  
10 students. One of my more encouraging recent  
11 experiences has been observations of urban African-  
12 American males identified with behavior problems  
13 fully intergrated into general education classes  
14 where scripted, high-paced, dynamic lessons were  
15 being conducted by teachers trained in direct  
16 instruction. These lessons, characterized by high  
17 rates of oral and written student responses are so  
18 tightly structured that students are constantly  
19 engaged in academic responding with limited  
20 opportunities to act otherwise. These conditions  
21 reduce the opportunities for students to disrupt  
22 and undermine the learning of fellow classmates.



1           In the general classrooms where we  
2 observed, the typical uniformed observer could not  
3 easily pick out the labeled student. And I will  
4 move through this quickly to point out that in this  
5 school, because of overcrowding, this is a school  
6 that a lot of parents wanted their children into,  
7 because of overcrowding, the administration was  
8 deciding to remove the children with behavior  
9 disorders and put them back into special classes.  
10 But because these youngsters were doing so well in  
11 their general ed classes with the special  
12 curriculum, the teachers refused to let them be  
13 returned to their special classes so that they took  
14 in additional children as opposed to returning them  
15 to special ed. And this finding, this occurrence  
16 is very consistent with some national data, some  
17 national findings that suggest that good  
18 instruction and good direct instruction can be  
19 highly effective in preventing the overreferral of  
20 minority children.

21           Teacher issues - I am going to just  
22 point out that teacher skill is an extremely

1 important factor relative to overrepresentation.  
2 Preservice teachers appear to be no more prepared  
3 for student diversity than their predecessors.  
4 Children in diverse classrooms are more likely to  
5 be taught by inexperienced teachers until after a  
6 survival period when the teachers are given a more  
7 rewarding classroom.

8           The quality and quantity of instruction  
9 provided students from diverse backgrounds often  
10 are inferior to instruction offered to more  
11 affluent peers. These students need to be taught  
12 more, not less. Their instruction needs to be  
13 explicit and it needs to be active, giving students  
14 many opportunities to respond.

15           My recommendations: Disproportionality  
16 is a complicated issue compounded by many factors,  
17 not the least of which are poverty and racial bias.  
18 And by the way, I just want to point out that one  
19 of the most recent reports that come out, suggested  
20 that one of the main reasons for overrepresentation  
21 for minority children happened to be poverty.  
22 Well, poverty is one factor, but many authorities

1 in this area fail to address the fact that when we  
2 move into more affluent districts, these children  
3 are even more likely to be identified, so you can't  
4 just say that poverty is the only factor. There  
5 also happens to be an issue of culture in the way  
6 that we perceive these children.

7 Overrepresentation is a critical  
8 concern if we wait for children to fail and then  
9 place them in programs that are least likely to  
10 foster their academic and cognitive growth. The  
11 point of focus needs to be on prevention. How do  
12 we provide the preschool and general education  
13 instruction that leads to school success and  
14 greatly reduces the number of CLD children,  
15 particularly African-American, who need specialized  
16 services and placement.

17 The first recommendation is early  
18 intervention and education. For children at the  
19 greatest risk, early intervention needs to  
20 parallel, if not exceed, those services that are  
21 currently available to families of infants with low  
22 incidence disorders such as sensory disabilities

1 and Downs Syndrome. CLD children born into  
2 families with specific markers associated with  
3 school failure, for example, extreme poverty,  
4 premature parenting, parent criminality, family  
5 disorganization and so forth, need to be targeted  
6 for early intervention. These interventions should  
7 include family support and education, health  
8 services, sustained high quality care and cognitive  
9 stimulation.

10           Preschool children from this population  
11 need access to high quality preschool programs.  
12 Recent scientific reports showing lasting effects  
13 of quality early childhood child care into  
14 adulthood is instructive. These authors, Campbell  
15 and her colleagues at the University of North  
16 Carolina and Chapel Hill, found high-quality early  
17 childhood child care to have a lasting effect on  
18 cognitive and academic development even into high  
19 school. And it was interesting that her findings  
20 showed that children who were in these programs,  
21 not only achieved better, but were less likely to  
22 be referred for special indication, were less

1 likely to access the criminal justice system, were  
2 more likely to finish high school, and more likely  
3 to go into college.

4           Emphasis needs to be placed not only on  
5 remediation for those at risks for school failure,  
6 but also on stimulating the cognitive abilities for  
7 youngsters who show promise of giftedness. And  
8 this is the other side of the coin. These  
9 youngsters are least likely to be identified for  
10 advanced programs and gifted programs, partly  
11 because we are waiting for them to succeed and we  
12 are waiting for them to succeed when they often are  
13 in less than adequate school programs.

14           The second recommendation is general  
15 education personnel preparation. I really think  
16 that this is largely a general ed, not a special ed  
17 problem, and that it needs to be addressed from  
18 that perspective. Children are labeled and placed  
19 in special education programs only after an  
20 expanded period of failure in general education  
21 classrooms. For many children, improvements in  
22 school performance can be brought about through

1 increased teacher support and effective instruction  
2 behavior management practices. Preservice and  
3 in-service training for general ed teachers needs  
4 to be designed to equip personnel at least with the  
5 following competencies. One happens to be cultural  
6 competence. I will skip over that and move on to  
7 the next one which is effective instruction.

8 I am moving quickly, because right now  
9 I have a model school's project going in the  
10 Columbia City schools that I am really quite  
11 excited about and what we are doing is to help  
12 teachers develop good instructional skills. Skills  
13 along the lines of what I was talking about earlier  
14 where children are having success. And we are  
15 having success too. One of the things that we are  
16 doing, though, in addition to providing  
17 after-school professional development seminars  
18 which are voluntary and you don't always get  
19 teachers to participate, I have my highly trained  
20 graduate students, Ph.D. level graduate students,  
21 working in the classrooms with the teachers,  
22 serving as what I call coaches.

1           And what we have done is we have helped  
2 teachers to identify, design, implement  
3 instructional strategies to work with all of the  
4 children in the classroom. And we have been  
5 collecting data, I didn't bring my slides, but  
6 essentially what the data shows is that when these  
7 teaching practices are in effect, not only are  
8 children responding more correctly academically but  
9 the level of disruptive behavior goes down  
10 dramatically. And we have seen a reduction in  
11 disruptive behavior for all of the youngsters in  
12 the classes where we are working. So that leads to  
13 the second --

14           DR. FLETCHER:    Dr. Cartledge, we need  
15 you to wrap up, please.

16           DR. CARTLEDGE:    Stop now?

17           DR. FLETCHER:    No, you can wrap up. I  
18 just wanted to alert you.

19           DR. CARTLEDGE:    I just wanted to say  
20 that teachers need to acquire skills in behavior  
21 management and we need to create schools that  
22 address all of these issues, and I just -- I am not

1 going to talk about that.

2 I just want to mention families of  
3 culturally and linguistically diverse learners.  
4 Families have been an important driving force  
5 behind much of the special education legislation  
6 and programming. And we all recognize and respect  
7 the role that they play. However, most of these  
8 families have been white middle class families. We  
9 need to aggressively pursue the involvement of CLD  
10 families and schools need to be trained to make  
11 outreach to families.

12 Thank you.

13 DR. FLETCHER: We appreciate your  
14 testimony, Dr. Cartledge.

15 The Commission members do not have  
16 written copies of your testimony, so we will keep  
17 the record open and ask you that provide that for  
18 us.

19 DR. CARTLEDGE: I sent two copies to  
20 Troy.

21 DR. FLETCHER: We will chastise him  
22 later, but I want to officially leave the record



1 open so that we can receive it.

2 We have some time for questions, but I  
3 will ask the Commission members to limit themselves  
4 to their most important questions starting with Dr.  
5 Wright.

6 COMMISSIONER WRIGHT: I get to bat  
7 lead off this time, right, Mr. Chair?

8 DR. FLETCHER: That's correct.

9 COMMISSIONER WRIGHT: Dr. Cartledge,  
10 if you could just elaborate just a little bit more  
11 on family support. Your presentation, it appears  
12 to me to be very strong in family support, and I am  
13 very interested in family support. Could you talk  
14 a little bit more about the family support.

15 DR. CARTLEDGE: First of all, there  
16 are some people that do a much better job of this  
17 than I do, and one of the most recent issues of  
18 "Exceptional Children," there was an article by  
19 Park, Turnbull and Turnbull, where they talk about  
20 poverty in general and they talk about the kinds of  
21 services that we need to provide families of poor  
22 children. Most of us are sort of oblivious to the

1 kinds of stressors that present themselves to  
2 impoverished families and how that interferes with  
3 children's learning.

4           And the supports that they need deal  
5 with both physical as well as emotional as well as  
6 cognitive and intellectual needs. Many of these  
7 impoverished families don't know the kinds of  
8 things that they need to do to stimulate the  
9 children's emotional as well as intellectual well-  
10 being, so I think there is a real need to address  
11 that issue if we are serious about prevention.

12           COMMISSIONER WRIGHT: Thank you.

13           DR. FLETCHER: Thank you very much. I  
14 will refer Commission members to the research of  
15 Dr. Susan Weander, which provides systematic parent  
16 education programs for high poverty families,  
17 exactly what you mentioned and what Dr. Cartledge  
18 just described.

19           Dr. Grasnich.

20           COMMISSIONER GRASNICK: I would direct  
21 this to any of the panel members. Thank you for  
22 your presentation.

1                   What do you see as the role of a  
2 well-functioning language system as it relates to  
3 the identification of children with special needs,  
4 particularly learning disabled, and does it beg for  
5 much more intervention in terms of developing the  
6 language system early on for children, particularly  
7 those with circumstances of poverty or who are from  
8 families who are speakers of other languages?

9                   DR. YSSELDYKE:    I will just make one  
10 comment, and that is, I guess, to refer the  
11 Commission where I would look, and that's to the  
12 Hart and Grissley book on "Meaningful Differences,"  
13 which points to the significant discrepancy in  
14 language background of children in poverty and  
15 children who are not in poverty and highlights for  
16 us in very clear, empirically documented ways the  
17 tremendous need for early intervention in language.

18                   DR. FLETCHER:    Does anybody want to  
19 add?

20                   DR. CARTLEDGE:    I would point out that  
21 the children come to school, impoverished children  
22 come to school with one-half the language of the

1 middle class.

2 But I also want to point out that a lot  
3 of our problems with culturally and linguistically  
4 different children is the way we assess them. We  
5 fail to assess them in their native language, we  
6 fail to understand cultural differences.

7 DR. FLETCHER: Commissioner Takemoto?

8 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: This is an  
9 issue that is near and dear to my heart in many  
10 way, but I will try to limit my important questions  
11 to probably my most important question about this  
12 issue.

13 Someone that I heard recently said that  
14 far too many minority and language diverse  
15 children, particularly males, are consigned to a  
16 system of hopelessness and failure when they get  
17 eligible and enter special education services.  
18 That touches me deeply because a part of me knows  
19 that with all this research-based intervention and  
20 recommended practices and from what we know about  
21 special education, special education works and it  
22 has worked for millions of kids who had no hope and

1 were in that failure of hopelessness cycle before.  
2 Yet, I know far too many of those students,  
3 particularly minority students, who are still in  
4 that hopelessness failure system.

5 We have heard a lot about early  
6 intervention here. Tell me more about special  
7 education and how we could look at things like  
8 meaningful educational benefit within that, and  
9 whether we know enough so that all students,  
10 including minority students, will make gains and  
11 will not be left behind?

12 DR. FLETCHER: I think Dr. Gresham  
13 could address that because it is essentially in his  
14 testimony on page 13, talking about the research  
15 evidence on response to intervention.

16 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: For students  
17 who end up in the special ed.

18 DR. GRESHAM: I'm sorry, I didn't  
19 understand.

20 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: We have heard  
21 a lot of evidence about response to intervention as  
22 a means of keeping kids out of special education.

1 But in the area of, for those students who I am  
2 also very concerned about, including my own child  
3 and children of parents that call me, once you  
4 cross over that line called special education, what  
5 do we have in terms of evidence-based instructional  
6 practices that they will make meaningful education  
7 benefit?

8 Are we at a point where we can hold  
9 schools accountable for that meaningful educational  
10 benefit?

11 DR. GRESHAM: I think Dr. Cartledge  
12 probably addressed part of that, as I heard her in  
13 her testimony.

14 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: The focus of  
15 the testimony was on early intervention, but I do  
16 know that many families of students who are  
17 minority families, as you know, Dr. Gresham, are  
18 calling because they want their kids in special  
19 education because they know special education can  
20 work, and far too many minority families are now  
21 calling me saying because of this  
22 overrepresentation issue, we don't have access to

1 special education?

2                   What on the special education side do  
3 we have to offer families that is so wonderful that  
4 children will make meaningful progress, or is  
5 special education still a place of hopelessness and  
6 failure that people are saying it is?

7                   DR. GRESHAM: I think at least with  
8 high incidence disabilities, in my reading of  
9 research on that question, somebody wrote an  
10 article one time, it escapes me who wrote it, maybe  
11 Jim knows, "What is Special About Special  
12 Education?" The answer to that question is  
13 nothing. Meaning that special education is  
14 sometimes just a place where you receive  
15 instruction under entitlement but in terms of  
16 instructional strategies, good teaching is good  
17 teaching, effective instruction is effective  
18 instruction.

19                   So I think there is a lot of research  
20 on effective teaching literature, to show that you  
21 can get a measurable education benefit out of good  
22 instruction.

1           Dr. Cartledge, I think mentioned direct  
2 instruction being a good example.

3           DR. YSSELDYKE:    Can I mention one  
4 thing?

5           It is really critical that we recognize  
6 if you want to improve instructional outcomes for  
7 kids, you have to know where you are going. We  
8 have done a good job recently of specifying  
9 standards, goals and objectives. You have to know  
10 how to get there. There is a well-confirmed ed  
11 knowledge base on how to teach kids and it is not  
12 restricted to kids with disabilities.

13           Most importantly, you have to know  
14 whether you are getting there, and we have a long  
15 history in this country of excluding students with  
16 disabilities from our assessment and accountability  
17 systems. That's changed recently. In our work at  
18 the National Center in Educational Outcomes, we  
19 have seen significant increases in participation in  
20 kids with disabilities in state and district  
21 assessment systems, and that's meant good things  
22 for kids with disabilities.



1                   We see standards in their IEPs. We  
2 see kids making progress towards standards, and we  
3 see some school systems for the first time in  
4 history, assuming that they have responsibility for  
5 improving outcomes for those kids because they  
6 count. So I would also encourage the Commission to  
7 just reinforce, strengthen that part of our law  
8 right now which says that you must account for the  
9 performance and progress of all students, for  
10 indeed, we count who we count.

11                   COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: Thank you very  
12 much.

13                   DR. FLETCHER: The Chair will ask  
14 three quick questions, very fast, starting with Dr.  
15 Gresham since he is standing up there.

16                   Dr. Gresham, we have heard testimony  
17 that essentially the data is not adequate to  
18 implement response to the instruction models and  
19 that, therefore, they should not be implemented at  
20 this point in time until we do more research. Is  
21 that the opinion that you were expressing on page  
22 13 of your testimony?

1 DR. GRESHAM: I think there are places  
2 where that particular model has been very  
3 successful. I point out, in the overhead I pointed  
4 out to you Heartland AEA-11 model had been using  
5 that particular approach to eligibility  
6 determination for about the past eight or nine  
7 years with a dramatic amount of success in terms of  
8 eligibility entitlement decisions. Not only  
9 monitoring academic progress, but also entitling  
10 children to special education.

11 So I think we've got a working model at  
12 least in one state. Now that state may not be  
13 representative. That argument certainly can be  
14 made, but there are other districts I think that  
15 are also using a similar approach, a  
16 problem-solving model like that.

17 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you.

18 Just real quickly, Dr. Ysseldyke. Dr.  
19 Cartledge and Dr. Gresham both recommend  
20 elimination of IQ tests. You didn't say anything  
21 about whether you thought IQ tests were valid or  
22 not for the identification of children. I was

1 wondering what your recommendation was.

2 DR. YSSELDYKE: I would third the  
3 recommendation, or I guess it is fourth this  
4 morning, that we eliminate the required use. I  
5 point out the required use because school  
6 psychologists think that they have to do this stuff  
7 in every case, so WISC, RAST and Bender kids over  
8 and over again and write reports.

9 And anything that you can do to help  
10 alleviate that thinking, that that's what we have  
11 to do, would be appreciated. And knowing a  
12 youngster's IQ tells us nothing about how to teach  
13 the youngster. You learn how to teach students by  
14 teaching students and gathering data on the extent  
15 for which what you do moves them toward the goals  
16 and outcomes that you hold for them. Not by  
17 knowing whether they are a 38, a 78 or a 138.

18 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you.

19 Dr. Cartledge, you testified about the  
20 value of direct instruction instructional  
21 approaches. Just a point of clarification, direct  
22 instruction means lots of different things to

1 different people. And I was wondering if you meant  
2 programs specifically called direction instruction  
3 programs or if you are really talking about the  
4 importance of explicit instruction?

5 DR. CARTLEDGE: Both.

6 DR. FLETCHER: So you would  
7 essentially advocate or see value in the use of  
8 what is traditionally called direct instruction  
9 programs for children with disabilities, who are  
10 also, for example, poverty or minority status.

11 DR. CARTLEDGE: Right, yes.

12 I closely observe these programs and I  
13 have seen real good outcomes, although teachers --  
14 many teachers don't like them because they are so  
15 structured and scripted, but what I am concerned  
16 about is that a lot of teachers don't get good  
17 training in providing explicit instruction unless  
18 they do go through a program of this sort.

19 What we are doing right now, we are not  
20 using, DI. We are using variations of that. But  
21 what we are trying to do is to get teachers to  
22 present instruction where it is very explicit and

1 requires students to respond continuously. But  
2 what we are having to do is to have coaches go in  
3 there and work with the teachers to make sure that  
4 they are able to do it.

5 I know I am sort of long-winded --

6 DR. FLETCHER: We really do need to  
7 move on. You have answered my question very  
8 nicely. Thank you.

9 Reverend Flake.

10 REVEREND FLAKE: Thank you very much,  
11 Mr. Chairman.

12 This is for anyone. The question of  
13 discrepancies, even when there is culpability as it  
14 relates to socioeconomics as related to economics,  
15 not just poverty, would that suggest there are some  
16 preclusions about the sociological imperatives that  
17 teachers may perceive based on the background of  
18 the child before they are even assessed, and then  
19 the assessment confirms for them what they were  
20 thinking in the first place, as opposed to a purer  
21 analysis that says that maybe some of these kids  
22 are just behavioral problems that are at certain

1 growth levels that can be adjusted within a  
2 traditional classroom structure?

3 DR. YSSELDYKE: I will just give you a  
4 quick response because it is something that I  
5 didn't say in the testimony.

6 We spent a lot of time studying the  
7 process of referral. And the answer to your  
8 question is incredibly complex. What we know for  
9 sure is that teachers refer kids who bother them.  
10 Different kinds of teachers are bothered by  
11 different kinds of kids. So when a youngster walks  
12 into a teacher's classroom uttering a long string  
13 of four letter words, the teacher in one case  
14 refers him immediately for assessment for behavior  
15 disorders. The other teacher says, "Thank you,  
16 thank you for sending me Alan. The last three  
17 didn't talk. This one at least talks, we will  
18 change the words that he used."

19 So the response to your question has to  
20 be taken in social context, and I think that's  
21 reflected really nicely in Dr. Cartledge's data on  
22 different school districts in Cleveland and the

1 kinds of kids you get. I would submit to you that  
2 one the difference -- the racial difference occurs  
3 in a place like Shaker Heights is that those kids  
4 differ from the other kids that folks are used to  
5 teaching in their classes, and they probably  
6 demonstrate some behaviors that bother folks.

7 DR. GRESHAM: I just want to reinforce  
8 what Jim said, and also if you look at the bottom  
9 of page 4 of my prepared testimony, it talks about  
10 referral. Basically, referral decisions are not  
11 based on standardized test results, so that is the  
12 second stage where the real determination takes  
13 place, referral definitely takes place using local  
14 norms based on teachers local norms, and that can  
15 be relative. It is relative to kids in that  
16 classroom, kids in that district.

17 Also, as Dr. Ysseldyke pointed out,  
18 teachers tend to refer kids that bother them, kids  
19 that demonstrate what we call externalizing  
20 behaviors.

21 REVEREND FLAKE: Just one question in  
22 general to think about, would I be correct in

1 assuming that in many instances there is already a  
2 predetermined lower expectation that these kids  
3 will ultimately be able to perform or come out of  
4 the special ed class?

5 DR. GRESHAM: I think that may be true  
6 in some cases. I don't know how prevalent that is,  
7 that belief.

8 REVEREND FLAKE: So that has not been  
9 analyzed?

10 DR. FLETCHER: It was discussed in the  
11 RC report.

12 REVEREND FLAKE: All right, thank you.

13 DR. FLETCHER: Commissioner Rivas.

14 COMMISSIONER RIVAS: I would like to  
15 thank you each of you for your excellent  
16 testimony. You have given us much information and  
17 many recommendations.

18 I guess my question for you is, due to  
19 the time frame that we have to compile a report  
20 that we have to present to the Commission as a  
21 whole, and this being one of many tasks forces, I  
22 would like for you to give me what your top



1 recommendation for the improvement of the  
2 assessment and identification part of IDEA.

3 DR. GRESHAM: The committee?

4 COMMISSIONER RIVAS: Each one of you,  
5 because we got many recommendations.

6 DR. GRESHAM: What I would recommend  
7 for my part is number one on my recommendation  
8 list, which is the current approach to defining  
9 learning disabilities based on IQ achievement  
10 discrepancy should be abandoned. That's number one  
11 for me.

12 Number two would be we should adopt a  
13 responsiveness intervention model instead.

14 DR. YSSELDYKE: You can in short time  
15 have immediate impact. Look at Lucas and Louisiana  
16 and Mississippi, where it was mandated that folks  
17 provide evidence that they had actually taught kids  
18 and had data on the extent to which those students  
19 were profiting from alternative instructional  
20 procedures before they were allowed to put kids  
21 into an assessment.

22 Your two approaches that may work is to

1 recommend that we provide special ed services to  
2 the bottom 20 or 22 or 23 percent of the school age  
3 population based on documented performance and  
4 progress and achievement. My good colleagues,  
5 Maynard Reynolds and Margaret Wong, who is now  
6 deceased, demonstrated you will get the same kids  
7 as you get with all the categorical stuff.

8           But I think it is requiring that people  
9 provide evidence that they have actually employed,  
10 evidence based practices, and that the kid is not  
11 profiting from that kind of instruction. So the  
12 multiple gating procedures that Gresham talks  
13 about, that Hill Walker talks about, that lots of  
14 the folks talk about, dual discrepancy kinds of  
15 approaches. I would strongly recommend that you go  
16 that way and, yes, please, get rid of the  
17 discrepancy.

18           DR. FLETCHER:           Thank you.

19           Commissioner Coulter -- oh, I'm sorry.

20           DR. CARTLEDGE:        I don't have a simple  
21 remedy here. I would essentially say that one of  
22 the things that we need to do is to provide

1 specialized intervention within general ed  
2 classrooms.

3           When youngsters are identified as  
4 having a problem, instead of sending that youngster  
5 on to special education or providing intervention,  
6 I would suggest that we provide specialized  
7 intervention within those settings. And then if  
8 the youngster is not responsive, then perhaps  
9 placed in special education. But I don't think  
10 most general ed teachers know how, on their own, to  
11 implement the recommendations that are provided by  
12 the special ed teams. Many of them make a good  
13 effort, but they don't have that expertise and we  
14 are not providing the training for them.

15           DR. FLETCHER: Thank you.

16           Dr. Gresham, do you want to add to  
17 that? You don't have to.

18           DR. GRESHAM: No.

19           DR. FLETCHER: Okay, Dr. Coulter.

20           COMMISSIONER COULTER: Once again,  
21 like the other Commissioners, I want to thank you  
22 very much for your remarks.

1           We have heard testimony in previous  
2   hearings with regard to the lack of scientific  
3   basis for the use of the IQ discrepancy model, and  
4   I have been troubled by at least several national  
5   organizations that have appeared to be taking the  
6   position that, despite the fact that there is no  
7   science to support this model and despite we  
8   obviously have, at best, mediocre results for  
9   children with disabilities, including drop out  
10  rates that are 50 percent or greater in some  
11  instances, that they continue to push for the  
12  status quo.  And I can accept a fear of change, so  
13  to speak, but I guess Dr. Ysseldyke, if I heard  
14  your testimony correctly, you said that there are  
15  number of places in the United States today that  
16  are operating under alternative systems for  
17  identification and that those people, it sounded  
18  like you said it was like trying to operate this as  
19  almost -- I think the word you used was a bootleg  
20  place process.

21           Could you speak to the capacity of the  
22  country today.  If we took away that rule, could

1 people rise to the challenge and do something that  
2 is scientifically valid rather than simply  
3 repeating what they have been doing in the past,  
4 that I think all three of you have testified does  
5 not make sense?

6 DR. YSSELDYKE: Okay, I did it again.  
7 I would refer you to the work in Heartland AEA,  
8 people like Jeff Crimes, Dan Rashley, Dave Tilley  
9 and Randy Allison have good evidence on the  
10 effectiveness of noncategorical approaches and they  
11 have a text on that I can give you the reference  
12 to. Joe Kovalevsky, Dave Prosy and their  
13 colleagues in Chicago schools have been operating  
14 with a problem-solving model based on the Iowa  
15 approach. Minneapolis Public Schools, my  
16 colleagues Doug Marst and Andrea Kantor, people  
17 like that have had a waiver on having to classify  
18 kids for a period of time.

19 And I guess rather than just to refer  
20 to more places, I would refer you to several  
21 publications of the National Association of School  
22 Psychologists where they document those best

1 practices, and to the new Volume IV of "Best  
2 Practices in School Psych," that lay that out. And  
3 my read on the school psych profession is that they  
4 have been calling for this for a very, very long  
5 time and haven't been able to get a receptive ear.

6 So those are at least some of the  
7 locations, Alan, just off the top of my head.

8 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you.

9 Commissioner Acosta.

10 COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: Once again, the  
11 last shall be first and the first shall be last,  
12 Dr. Wright.

13 I thank you for your excellent  
14 testimony, and as many of my fellow Commissioners  
15 have already asked the questions, so let me ask  
16 quickly, when I was in school in New York City,  
17 reading was used as a category for identification  
18 of special education.

19 Should reading be used as a category?  
20 Is it still being used? What with can we do about  
21 it? And that is for Frank or Jim. And, Jim, with  
22 all due respect to Bob the Builder, "juntos

1       podemos" first.

2                   DR. GRESHAM:    I would just refer you  
3       back to, this was Chairman Fletcher's idea, we had  
4       a follow-up meeting, I think, wasn't it back in  
5       November for the LD Summit, and what we did in that  
6       case would be, as know the current law, IDEA,  
7       defines seven categories at least in learning  
8       disabilities, seven subcategories of specific  
9       learning disabilities.  I think we did a poor man's  
10      factor analysis -- or poor woman's factor analysis  
11      -- they reduced that to about three or four, if  
12      memory serves.

13                   Is that not correct?

14                   DR. FLETCHER:   We tried, but we  
15      weren't able to get consensus on that.

16                   DR. GRESHAM:    Right.  The point is the  
17      overwhelming majority of children who are placed in  
18      learning disability programs are for reading.  And  
19      we know much more about reading than we do any  
20      other academic area in terms of remediation.  A lot  
21      of that being due to the research that has been  
22      funded over the years from NRCHD.  We know less

1 about remediation now in some of the other  
2 categories, so I don't know whether a separate  
3 category of reading is justified because a kid  
4 could probably read okay but also have some  
5 specific math issues.

6                   Unless you have another one.

7                   DR. YSSELDYKE: I just wouldn't  
8 categorize them. I would take his reading problems  
9 and provide him with effective instruction and  
10 there is knowledge base on how to do that. If you  
11 have to figure out who to serve and it is a  
12 resource question, decide how many dollars you've  
13 got and serve the bottom X percent of the  
14 population based on their performance in reading, I  
15 think we will address a lot of that through what is  
16 left of the REA and of the Reading First  
17 initiatives.

18                   COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: Thank you.

19                   Just one last statement to Gwen. I  
20 come from a community where, unfortunately, I agree  
21 with you, that we have to raise expectations of  
22 teachers, but how about families who have low



1 expectations as well as teachers, both minority and  
2 non-minority teachers, and that is where the rubber  
3 meets the road for me, a lot of my minority  
4 teachers have low expectations of minority  
5 children. And how do we do that within the  
6 context, because one of the other issues that we  
7 are facing as a Commission, is making  
8 recommendations for teacher preparation?

9 DR. CARTLEDGE: That's a very good  
10 question, and I would agree with you totally, and I  
11 have dealt with it all in terms of my applied work.

12 And, forgive me, Reverend Flake, but I  
13 don't think that preaching is going to do the job  
14 here.

15 REVEREND FLAKE: I agree with you.

16 DR. CARTLEDGE: I think that the best  
17 thing that we can do is to go into the schools and  
18 show that the children can do it. And we do have  
19 schools where children are doing it. And I think  
20 that the proof of the pudding in this case is in  
21 the eating. When teachers begin to see that  
22 children achieve, then they will begin to believe.

1 When parents begin to see that their children  
2 achieve, they will begin to believe.

3 COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: Thank you.

4 DR. PASTERNAK: The testimony that  
5 you have provided this morning is supportive of the  
6 President's charge to this Commission, that it is  
7 tame for us to focus on how we achieve excellence  
8 in special education. And I thank you all very  
9 much for coming before the Commission.

10 I have many questions, but in the  
11 interest of time, I will start with the same  
12 question for all three of you, and that is, why, in  
13 your opinion or based on the data that you are  
14 aware of, is the drop out rate for students with  
15 disabilities twice the drop out rate for their  
16 nondisabled peers?

17 DR. CARTLEDGE: Well, I think it is  
18 just for all of the reasons that we have mentioned.  
19 That is, first of all, we are dealing with, to a  
20 large extent, especially in the high incidence area  
21 with the exception of LD, we are dealing to a large  
22 extent with impoverished children. We are dealing

1 with youngsters who may not have much hope anyway.  
2 We are dealing with youngsters that schools see not  
3 only as different, but difficult. Many times these  
4 youngsters are pushed out of school.

5           And the data that came out in Ohio, one  
6 of our school systems south of Columbus has decided  
7 to stop suspending youngsters for truancy and  
8 things of that sort, and this at the high school  
9 level, and the reason is what they found is that  
10 the youngsters were dropping out of school. It was  
11 counter-productive. So with the measures that we  
12 use in school very often to address the youngster's  
13 problems are very often ineffective and they drop  
14 out.

15           DR. GRESHAM: I would just add to that,  
16 besides the cultural and family issues that might  
17 help explain that, I think a very behavioral  
18 explanation of that, when you are confronted with a  
19 situation where you know you are going to fail, and  
20 you can predict that you are always going to fail  
21 in that situation, there is no really hope.  
22 Somebody mentioned the word "hopelessness" before.

1 It is an easy choice to drop out of school.

2 And I think there is a very good reason  
3 why kids do, simply because they know they can't be  
4 successful, because they never received adequate  
5 instruction, apart from some family background  
6 issues that might contribute to that.

7 DR. YSSELDYKE: I would agree. I  
8 think it is an issue of instructional match. As we  
9 look at what goes on in schools, the area we find  
10 and observe in classrooms, the one thing we find  
11 most often with kids is that instruction is  
12 inappropriately matched to the level of skill  
13 development of the learner, and then the  
14 expectations are out of whack.

15 I guarantee you that if you tell me  
16 that I can't get out of a situation until I get a  
17 score of 80 in gold, I am going to drop out  
18 immediately. If instead, you employ a concept of  
19 personal best, and say, "Jim, what is the best you  
20 have ever done?" And I say "Maybe 110," and you  
21 set realistic goals and then provide me with  
22 feedback that tells me that I am moving towards

1 those and that I am a successful person, then I am  
2 going to do what Frank suggests.

3 I think kids drop out because they feel  
4 they have no chance of being successful. You tell  
5 me I got to shoot a decent score in golf, I am out  
6 of here. I don't want to hang around. And there  
7 are really good programs, I have to tout some of  
8 ours at the University of Minnesota, a program  
9 called Check and Connect. My colleagues Sandy  
10 Christiansen and Caramel Lair, where they have also  
11 developed some procedures to make sure that kids  
12 actually attend school. The kids who drop out are  
13 the kids who learn over time that it is a better  
14 deal not to be there than to be there. So if we  
15 get folks checking on them and connecting with them  
16 and making sure that they are there experiencing  
17 success, we can make some changes in that.

18 DR. PASTERNAK: Did we hear testimony  
19 today that you all believe that we have  
20 instructional strategies to be able to achieve  
21 excellent results for students with disabilities?

22 That is just a quick "yes" or "no."

1                   DR. YSSELDYKE:    Absolutely.  There is  
2   a well-confirmed knowledge based on effective  
3   instruction.

4                   DR. PASTERNAK:    Then why don't we  
5   have more effective results for students with  
6   disabilities in this country?

7                   DR. YSSELDYKE:    Because of a lot of  
8   contextual considerations.  We put teachers --  
9   one, teachers sometimes know about things like  
10  retroactive and proactive inhibition and they don't  
11  know what to do on a daily basis with kids, so we  
12  haven't got as much good training as we ought to  
13  have on implementation of empirically demonstrated  
14  strategies and tactics so that teachers know  
15  precisely what to do on a daily basis with kids.

16                   Secondly, we create, in many instances,  
17  overwhelming circumstances in which we expect folks  
18  to be successful with kids, including kids with  
19  disabilities.

20                   DR. PASTERNAK:    I know we are out of  
21  time, but I have to ask one more quick question,  
22  and that is the issue of pathologizing kids and the

1 critical need to identify kids earlier.

2           Is there a noncategorical way to  
3 identify kids earlier so that we can begin to  
4 intervene in the lives of those kids earlier  
5 without having to continue the flawed model that  
6 you have all talked about eloquently this morning  
7 with labeling kids?

8           DR. YSSELDYKE: I am just going to  
9 refer you to the work of Charlie Greenwood, Julie  
10 Carter, Scott McCollum, Mary McEvoy and the folks  
11 at Oregon, Ruth Kaminsky, Roland Good, on  
12 monitoring the progress toward instructional, all  
13 kinds of very young children, they can predict very  
14 early which kids are going to experience  
15 difficulty, and they've got well-designed  
16 interventions for those kids.

17           DR. PASTERNAK: And since the Chair  
18 has left the room for the moment, can we ask, Dr.  
19 Ysseldyke, that you provide the Commission with  
20 those sites so that we will be able to go ahead and  
21 access that literature.

22           DR. YSSELDYKE: All right, and it is

1 the OSEP funded Early Outcomes Institute, which is  
2 a combination of those three universities, so we  
3 will get you that.

4 DR. PASTERNAK: Thank you very much.

5 COMMISSIONER WRIGHT: Who is  
6 presiding?

7 DR. PASTERNAK: It is Commissioner  
8 Pasternack.

9 COMMISSIONER WRIGHT: I have one other  
10 thing that I wish to say. I wish to say that in  
11 preparation for this, I went back to my Ysseldyke  
12 tapes, so I got prepared for this.

13 And I want to say this to you, that  
14 your testimony today is consistent with your work  
15 in your textbooks that we use and so I didn't have  
16 to ask you a lot questions because I am familiar  
17 with your work and we use your work in our college  
18 textbooks. Thank you.

19 COMMISSIONER JONES: One short  
20 administrative announcement, and this is also for  
21 the benefit of the public as well. We have a  
22 luncheon speaker that we have added, which wasn't



1 on the schedule. So over lunchtime, we will be  
2 continuing with that, although obviously, you are  
3 free to leave at any time, the observers.

4 For the Commission members, we are  
5 bringing in lunch, and everyone, I believe except  
6 Commissioner Grasnick has been made aware of this,  
7 everyone needs to get their order together now and  
8 give the money to me or to Linda, so we can  
9 actually feed you here at lunch.

10 The Commission is going to take a  
11 ten-minute recess.

12 AUDIENCE: Who is the luncheon  
13 speaker?

14 DR. PASTERNAK: The speaker at lunch  
15 is Dr. Dorothy Kerner Lipsky, who is the Director  
16 of the Center for School Restructuring and  
17 Inclusion at the City University of New York in the  
18 great City of New York.

19 COMMISSIONER JONES: The Commission  
20 stands in recess.

21 (Recess.)

22 DR. FLETCHER: We are going to get

1 started now if people would take their seats.

2 Our next witness is Dr. Howard Abikoff.  
3 Dr. Abikoff is a Professor of Child and Adolescent  
4 Psychiatry at New York University School of  
5 Medicine. He is also a Director of the Institute  
6 for Attention Deficit Hyperactivity and Related  
7 Disorders at the New York University Child Study  
8 Center.

9 As you might imagine, Dr. Abikoff is  
10 going to talk about issues that pertain to the  
11 identification of children with Attention Deficit  
12 Disorder.

13 Dr. Abikoff.

14 DR. ABIKOFF: Thank you, Commissioner.  
15 I want to thank the Commission for inviting me to  
16 meet with you all today and to provide some  
17 testimony, and I look forward to an interesting  
18 question and answer period.

19 As you can see from the title of my  
20 slide, I am going to be presenting an overview  
21 today of ADHD, including a description of  
22 diagnostic procedures and treatment approaches, and

1 I would also like to present some policy  
2 recommendations regarding ways to facilitate the  
3 identification, management and education of these  
4 youngsters in school settings. Before I begin,  
5 however, I would just like to provide the  
6 Commission with a copy of an International  
7 Consensus Statement on ADHD that was prepared in  
8 January of this year, and it was signed by an  
9 international consortium of scientists around the  
10 world. And this statement can serve as a reference  
11 regarding the status of the scientific findings  
12 concerning ADHD, the validity of the disorder, and  
13 the impact it has on those individuals diagnosed  
14 with the disorder. So I have this here, I will be  
15 happy to give it to you at any time.

16 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you, Dr. Abikoff,  
17 we will enter that into the record.

18 DR. ABIKOFF: With that said, why  
19 don't we take a quick historical trip and see how  
20 this disorder has been conceptualized historically.  
21 And I have up here a historical time line.

22 I think it is important to recognize

1 that ADHD is what is considered to be a neuro  
2 behavioral syndrome, and it has undergone  
3 definitional changes over the years, especially as  
4 our knowledge of this condition has increased. The  
5 key issue, however, is that the core symptoms of  
6 this disorder always have been defined on the basis  
7 of behavioral characteristics. As you see, as we  
8 move to the left of the slide, the early  
9 conceptualizations, MBD, if you will, both minimal  
10 brain damage, and then slightly later, minimal  
11 brain dysfunction, they were very vague and over  
12 inclusive. And they refer basically to a cluster  
13 of symptoms, including learning disabilities,  
14 hyperkinesis, impulsivity and short attention span.

15 In 1937, Dr. Bradley in Connecticut  
16 reported some positive effects of amphetamines when  
17 he was treating youngsters with behavior disorders,  
18 and he found that it reduced their disruptive  
19 behaviors and facilitated academic performance.  
20 However, beginning in 1960 and then going on into  
21 the late '60s, there was a special dissatisfaction  
22 with the term MBD. And, in fact, it led to coining

1 of the term "hyperactive child syndrome," which in  
2 1968 was changed to the "hyperkinetic reaction of  
3 childhood," which stressed motoric symptoms.  
4 However, modern classifications, and those include  
5 the diagnostic and statistical DSM-III, 3R, and the  
6 more recent 4, have described the signs and  
7 symptoms of the disorder without implying any  
8 specific etiology, as did MDD, even though it was  
9 nonspecific. And that's important and we will get  
10 to that more in a moment.

11           So the current emphasis of ADHD  
12 emphasizes really three main behavioral areas -  
13 inattention, impulsivity and hyperactivity. And I  
14 will be talking about that in more length shortly.  
15 How prevalent is this disorder? There has been  
16 concern that maybe it is only a U.S. phenomena,  
17 and, in fact, that is not the case at all. What we  
18 see from studies from around the world, is that the  
19 prevalence is fairly consistent across diverse  
20 geographic racial and socioeconomic populations.  
21 And basically the differences in prevalence rates  
22 that we see here are, more than anything, largely a

1 function of the diagnostic criteria that are used.

2           For example, the ICD-9, the  
3 international classification of diseases, and now  
4 it has been updated to ICD-10. Those criteria for  
5 attention deficit disorder are much more  
6 restrictive than the DSM criteria. The result is  
7 that you get lower prevalence rates in countries  
8 where the ICD criteria are used. As an aside, it  
9 is interesting to note that if you have clinicians,  
10 for example, in Britain, who use the ICD criteria,  
11 if you have them diagnose youngsters using DSM  
12 criteria, you end up with the same rates that are  
13 found here in the states.

14           The earlier DSM criteria has a narrow  
15 focus and they were largely based on hyperactivity  
16 and the current criteria, especially DSM-IV,  
17 include again, as I said, hyperactive, impulsive  
18 and inattentive subtypes. And those have resulted  
19 in higher rates of diagnosis.

20           Now, what do we know about the etiology  
21 of this disorder? Well, we are fairly certain that  
22 it is caused by a complex interplay of factors.

1 For example, there are biological factors that can  
2 predispose an individual for ADHD, including  
3 post-traumatic or infectious encephalopathy, lead  
4 poisoning and fetal alcohol syndrome. There are  
5 environmental factors such as abuse, sexual or  
6 physical, or neglect, female adversity and  
7 situational stress. And there is also evidence,  
8 increasing evidence now from neuro science and from  
9 neuro imaging research of abnormalities in brain  
10 function and anatomy, including abnormalities in  
11 frontal networks, in frontal striatal dysfunction  
12 and dysregulation in neurotransmitter systems in  
13 the broken, especially the dopamine systems.

14 What have the neuro imaging studies, in  
15 fact, shown us, and here is a summary slide. The  
16 recent studies have basically pointed out that  
17 there are different brain structures in ADHD  
18 youngsters, which are smaller than individuals  
19 without ADHD. And, in fact, those differences are  
20 about 10 percent. And these include such areas as  
21 the basal ganglia and the two areas in there known  
22 as the cordate and the globus pallidus, that are

1 very rich in dopamine receptors, again, the  
2 neurotransmitter system that is assumed to be  
3 critical for functioning related to ADHD.

4 There are also smaller areas in the  
5 cerebellum in ADHD youngsters, particularly an area  
6 known as the cerebella vermis. Frontal lobes,  
7 which are very much involved in executive function,  
8 have also been shown to be smaller in ADHD  
9 youngsters than in controls. And again the frontal  
10 lobes are also very rich in these dopamine  
11 receptors.

12 And, again, these differences of  
13 approximately a 10 percent decrease in size  
14 compared to individuals without ADHD are strong  
15 evidence for a biological basis for the disorder  
16 and the fact that the biological group differences  
17 exist. However, it is important to note that the  
18 findings from these neuro imaging studies are based  
19 on group mean differences and that there can be  
20 overlap in the findings in children with ADHD and  
21 without ADHD. In essence, if you rely on neuro  
22 imaging alone, you will end up with a lot of false



1 positives and a lot of false negatives. So I think  
2 what is important to know right now, although this  
3 is a terribly important research tool, and it is  
4 providing us with many, many leads, neuro imaging  
5 is not a valid diagnostic tool for individual  
6 patients.

7                   What about genetic findings? There has  
8 been strong evidence that has been collected over  
9 the past few decades that elucidate a genetic  
10 component to ADHD, and these include twin studies,  
11 family studies, especially of siblings and  
12 relatives, as well as adoption studies. And what  
13 do we know about the heritability of ADHD. Well,  
14 what I have tried to depict here on this slide is  
15 the heritability for different disorders, and I  
16 have listed panic disorder, for example, ADHD and  
17 schizophrenia and height. And what we know is that  
18 the high heritability of ADHD has been borne out in  
19 numerous studies and that genetic factors are  
20 implicated in measures of attentiveness and  
21 activity as well as in the diagnosis of ADHD.

22                   And as you can see on the slide, the

1 studies confirm a genetic basis for ADHD with a  
2 heritability of about .75. What this means is  
3 about 75 percent of the variants in the phenotype  
4 for ADHD can be attributed to genetic rather than  
5 to environmental factors. If a disorder was  
6 completely attributable to genes, the heritability  
7 would be 1.0. And if it were caused by the  
8 environment, the heritability would be zero. And,  
9 again, what I have shown for reference is the  
10 heritability of panic disorder, schizophrenia and  
11 height.

12 So what do we know in terms of the  
13 summary of our findings for a genetic basis of the  
14 disorder? Well, it comes from, number one, twin  
15 studies, where we know that there is a 92 percent  
16 concordance in monozygotic twins for the disorder.  
17 And, in fact, even in full siblings, there is a 50  
18 percent concordance rate. Family studies show that  
19 first degree relatives of ADHD children have a  
20 higher risk for the disorder than do relatives of  
21 controls. We also have information of adoption  
22 studies that's very informative. And they indicate

1 that the adoptive relatives of children with ADHD  
2 are less likely to have the disorder than are  
3 biological relatives of these children.

4           And then finally, new work that is  
5 going on in molecular genetics also points to the  
6 relationship that genes have in this disorder. And  
7 we know that ADHD, for example, has been associated  
8 with mutations in the human thyroid receptor-beta  
9 gene. Although this was something that really hit  
10 the press several years ago, we now know that this  
11 condition is very rare and can only account for a  
12 few cases of ADHD; however, there is more work to  
13 suggest that two specific genes, the dopamine  
14 transporter gene and what is known as the D4  
15 receptor gene may be playing a role in the  
16 heritability of the disorder.

17           With that as a very quick summary of  
18 some of the scientific evidence to validate the  
19 presence of this disorder, I want to turn now to  
20 how this disorder impairs functioning in  
21 individuals who have ADHD.

22           As you can see on the slide, it impacts

1 all aspects of patients' lives and results in  
2 impairments of peer, family and adult  
3 relationships, in school functioning, in  
4 functioning at work, in leisure activities and in  
5 self-esteem. These are children and individuals  
6 who have many, many failure experiences. And as a  
7 result, many of them feel quite badly about  
8 themselves, eventually become dysphoric and even  
9 depressed as a result of the consequences of the  
10 disorder.

11           These are youngsters who have very  
12 deficient social skills, they have few friends.  
13 Many of them are neglected by other children, or if  
14 they are aggressive, in fact, they are more often  
15 than not rejected. Their academic functioning is  
16 severely compromised even if they don't have  
17 learning disabilities. I am sure we will be  
18 talking about that more today. And we see this  
19 compromised functioning in terms of lower grades,  
20 they are held back much more than typical children,  
21 and fewer of them go on to college.

22           We also know that as they get older,

1 because this is really now a disorder which we know  
2 to be chronic, many of them in terms of their job  
3 performance leave jobs more often and change jobs  
4 or they get fired. And in addition, they also  
5 suffer from more marital conflicts than do adults  
6 without ADHD.

7 Now, what are the core symptom areas of  
8 this disorder? It is characterized by symptoms in  
9 two core areas as I have listed, inattention and  
10 impulsivity hyperactivity. And I am going to  
11 review each of these in turn shortly, but we need  
12 to keep in mind that these aspects of functioning  
13 are developmental in course and they change their  
14 presentation with age. And it is very important in  
15 addressing symptoms that a clinician must consider  
16 normal age-related development of the ability to  
17 pay attention, to inhibit, and to control  
18 restlessness and control impulsive behavior.

19 There are subtypes of the disorder, and  
20 I have listed the three of them here, and we will  
21 go into them in a little bit more detail, but I  
22 think what is important to keep in mind that with

1 the new DSM-IV, we now have three different  
2 subtypes of the disorder, the most common of which  
3 is the one on the bottom which is the combined type  
4 in which children meet criteria that I will  
5 describe in a minute for both the inattentive type  
6 and the hyperactive impulsive type. The next most  
7 common is, in fact, the inattentive type of the  
8 disorder. And the least common is the hyperactive  
9 impulsive type. And we are more often likely to  
10 see that in younger children and not as children  
11 move on into elementary school grades.

12 So what does the inattentive type look  
13 like? What I have done is I have listed directly  
14 from the DSM the symptoms that, in fact, are  
15 evaluated in order to determine whether or not, at  
16 least in part, a youngster may, in fact, have a  
17 predominantly inattentive type of the disorder.  
18 And, again, what is important to note is that a  
19 youngster must consistently show at least six of  
20 the symptoms that are listed there. And the other  
21 thing to keep in mind, and we will see it in a  
22 slide that is coming up, although all of this needs

1 to be met, it is not sufficient by itself. There  
2 are other criteria that need to be met in order for  
3 the diagnosis to be made. Again, I will get to  
4 that in just a moment.

5           What are the symptoms of impulsivity  
6 and hyperactivity? Here, too, what I have done is  
7 I have listed the symptoms that make up these two  
8 constellations, and that is six or more of the  
9 following of any of them have to be manifested  
10 often, and as we will see, in more than one  
11 setting. And as you can see, the impulsive  
12 behaviors would include blurting out answers before  
13 a question is finished, a child who had difficulty  
14 awaiting turn in any situations. It could be while  
15 waiting on line, playing games with other children  
16 and the like. These are youngsters who, because of  
17 their impulsivity, tend to interrupt others or  
18 intrude on others. It is just very, very difficult  
19 for these children to wait.

20           In terms of their hyperactivity, it  
21 demonstrates in both minor motor movement and in  
22 more gross motor movement, so the children may

1 fidget a lot in their seat, and you will see that  
2 in terms of a lot of movements and squirminess in  
3 the seat, a lot of playing with materials at their  
4 desk with their hands. These are children who in  
5 situations in which it is expected that they stay  
6 seated, they find it extremely difficult to do so.  
7 And that would be not only in the classroom, but it  
8 might be at a movie theater, it might be at a  
9 church or synagogue, it might be at a restaurant,  
10 et cetera.

11           And what they also show is  
12 inappropriate running and climbing, a restlessness.  
13 And this is excessive, over and above what you  
14 might expect in a situation in which this should be  
15 moderated. They have difficulty in engaging in  
16 leisure activities quietly. A good description of  
17 these kids is that they always appear to be on the  
18 go. And the other is, although it is not the best  
19 term, what we sometimes here is, "My goodness,  
20 these children have motor mouth." They are  
21 constantly talking. And as you might imagine, in a  
22 classroom setting, that can be very, very difficult



1 for both the other children and the teacher as  
2 well. With that as a background in terms of what  
3 these symptoms look like, we need to recognize that  
4 there is considerable variation in symptoms.

5           Number one, the symptoms must appear in  
6 more than one setting. It is not just enough that  
7 the symptoms I have just described occur at home or  
8 at school. They must occur in at least two  
9 settings. Although when that happens, it may occur  
10 more in one than in the other. The other thing we  
11 need to keep in mind about this disorder is that  
12 there is extreme variability, even day to day, and  
13 sometimes within the day. Some of that is setting  
14 specific, but, in fact, the variability in symptoms  
15 is one of the hallmark characteristics of the  
16 disorder.

17           And the other thing is that we need to  
18 know, in fact, there are times when these children  
19 in certain kinds of novel, stimulating settings  
20 especially, may appear to be able to maintain  
21 sustained attention for long periods of time. We  
22 hear from parents often, who will say "My child

1 will play in front of that computer game for three  
2 hours and not leave. How can he do that?"

3 Well, in fact, we have what is called  
4 interest-based performance, and what sometimes  
5 happens is that we see that there is both  
6 variability in functioning and this kind of ability  
7 to sustain attention in some settings for at last  
8 some period of time, it leads to the false  
9 impression among some that these children are  
10 either lazy, uncooperative or willful, especially  
11 when typical boring tasks are asked of them. And  
12 that is not the case at all. Everything else that  
13 I have described before are behaviors that these  
14 youngsters are absolutely unable to control.

15 Now, what are the other criteria that  
16 need to be considered in order for the diagnosis to  
17 be met, in addition to the symptoms that I  
18 indicated? And these are not transient symptoms  
19 and, therefore, they must persist for at least six  
20 months. The other thing is that they are more  
21 frequent and severe than is typical of the  
22 individual's level of development.

1           The other thing is that this is  
2 something that had to have started before the  
3 children began school, prior to age seven. In  
4 fact, we often see this historically in children as  
5 young as three, and parents will report for some  
6 children that they were the most active infant they  
7 had ever seen, that they were crawling very early,  
8 coming out of the crib early, and, in fact, needed  
9 less sleep than other children.

10           The other thing that is critical is  
11 that these symptoms must impair the youngsters  
12 functioning in two or more settings. And  
13 impairment is a critical criterion here. We are  
14 not just talking about children who engage in some  
15 of these behaviors more often than other children,  
16 they are not just at the end of the normal  
17 distribution. They are that, but in addition,  
18 these symptoms must interfere with their  
19 functioning. And that differentiates them from  
20 youngsters who may be especially active or may at  
21 times be inattentive, but nevertheless, they are  
22 able to function well in situations when sustained

1 attention or ability to sit is required of them.

2 That's not case with these children.

3           And I have listed the other two  
4 criteria there. It must cause significant  
5 impairment in social, academic or occupational  
6 functioning if they are older. And the symptoms  
7 cannot be better accounted for by another mental  
8 disorder. I will talk about that again in a  
9 moment.

10           Again, it is important to keep in mind,  
11 hyperactivity is not required for the diagnosis of  
12 ADHD. And, briefly, there are, in fact, two other  
13 ADHD diagnoses listed in the DSM, and I have put  
14 them up here. Some individuals can be classified  
15 as ADHD in partial remission, and that is, it was  
16 diagnosed in the past but the criteria are no  
17 longer met, even though clinically significant  
18 symptoms remain. And then, finally, you have ADHD  
19 not otherwise specified or NOS. And that is where  
20 we have individuals with prominent symptoms of  
21 inattention or hyperactivity impulsivity, but they  
22 do not meet full criteria for ADHD. And those are

1 individuals classified as NOS.

2           Now, how does this disorder present  
3 over time? What is the course of the disorder?  
4 And what I have tried to show here on this time  
5 line is that we know it is chronic, and, in fact,  
6 based on a whole host of follow-up studies that  
7 have now been done, anywhere from 50 to 70 percent  
8 of individuals diagnosed with ADHD in childhood can  
9 be expected to have significant problems associated  
10 with this disorder, certainly into early adulthood  
11 and probably beyond as well. Nevertheless, there  
12 are some, in fact, for whom the disorder does  
13 dissipate over time, but even for those for whom it  
14 continues, the nature of the symptoms change over  
15 time, and what we see is that hyperactivity, in  
16 fact, to some extent decreases. At least the overt  
17 motor restlessness. You still get reports from  
18 these individuals of a kind of an internal  
19 restlessness or agitation, but they don't show as  
20 much overt motor activity. And to some extent,  
21 there is some reduction in impulsivity as well.

22           What tends to maintain over time is

1 inattention and all of the symptoms associated with  
2 it, especially those related to executive function  
3 deficits, including organizational, time management  
4 and planning deficits. So that's what we tend to  
5 see over time. But, obviously, we are most  
6 concerned here at this meeting about the children  
7 with ADHD who are especially in elementary school.  
8 And that's where we know most about the disorder  
9 and where most of our work, our studies and our  
10 evaluations have taken place.

11           What do these kids look like? I have  
12 tried to list up here for you how a youngster might  
13 present in a school setting and how he appears  
14 relative to his other peers. I am hoping that most  
15 of you can read that list here, so that I don't  
16 have to take you through each of them in turn.  
17 What I think is critical is when you have a  
18 youngster who presents with this kind of picture,  
19 what we know is that this will adversely effect  
20 their academic performance, it causes increasing  
21 difficulty in peer relationships. And that is a  
22 very strong risk factor for the development of

1 later psycho pathology. Children who have poor  
2 peer relationships and get on poorly with other  
3 youngsters their age, if that continues, are at  
4 significant risk for the development of other  
5 psycho pathology as they get older, including  
6 conduct problems, higher risk for substance abuse  
7 and the like.

8 I think the key, as we will talk about  
9 later today, is that without intervention,  
10 especially because as I indicated, for most of  
11 these individuals, this does not disappear with age  
12 without intervention, this kind of a picture and  
13 the failures that are associated with this may lead  
14 to poor self-esteem and depression and can  
15 compromise their functioning in many, many ways as  
16 they move through adolescence and adulthood.

17 In fact, with that said, what about  
18 adolescence? What do these children look like?  
19 Number one, as I indicated, mother restlessness  
20 decreases and there is instead a kind of inner  
21 restlessness which is sometimes reported. We know  
22 that because of their impulsivity which continues

1 to some extent, adolescents are going to be much  
2 more involved in rule-breaking if they are ADHD  
3 then if they are not. They get into a lot of  
4 conflict with authority figures. They get involved  
5 in a lot of risky behaviors, so what we see are a  
6 lot of car accidents. These kids end up having  
7 more speeding tickets, and if you review Motor  
8 Vehicle Bureau records, you will see a significant  
9 difference in both accidents and speeding tickets  
10 for youngsters with ADHD then for those without.

11 Their poor peer relationships continue  
12 through adolescents and they also show a lot of  
13 emotional lability. And as I have indicated as  
14 well here, their vocational outcome is quite  
15 problematic. And these youngsters are also --  
16 youngsters with ADHD, which I think is very  
17 important to keep in mind of its public health  
18 consequences, not only are they at high risk for  
19 drug and alcohol abuse, but also for delinquency  
20 and antisocial behavior. Not only do they not meet  
21 their potential, but they result in great cost to  
22 society in terms of having to treat them, and in



1 some cases, having to incarcerate them.

2 Now, what's important to keep in mind  
3 about this disorder, it is terribly important, that  
4 it frequently does not occur by itself. Rather, in  
5 fact, it tends to co-occur, or the term we use is  
6 to be comorbid with other diagnoses. And what we  
7 know is that in general about two-thirds of  
8 children with a diagnosis of ADHD, are also likely  
9 to have another comorbid condition. In fact, many  
10 of them will have three.

11 The other issue, of course, is that  
12 these other conditions will not be recognized  
13 without appropriate evaluation and are frequently  
14 missed. About half of the children can be expected  
15 to meet criteria for two other disorders which make  
16 up what is called the disruptive behavior disorders  
17 of childhood. And those are known as both  
18 oppositional defiant disorder or ODD and conduct  
19 disorder. And both of those are more common in  
20 boys than in girls.

21 A number of children with ADHD also  
22 have mood disturbance. Many of them clinically

1 significant. Those rates vary widely, and it  
2 depends on the criteria that we use to make the  
3 diagnosis, so based on different studies, we may  
4 see rates as low as nine percent or rates as high  
5 as 38 percent for depressive disorders. And in  
6 these cases, the rates are similar for boys and  
7 girls.

8                   Many of these children are also  
9 especially anxious, with full-blown anxiety  
10 disorders, whether it is a generalized anxiety  
11 disorder, separation anxiety disorder or the like.  
12 And in general, about 25 percent of them or so tend  
13 to meet criteria for these disorders. And, again,  
14 based on criteria for making a diagnosis, it ranges  
15 anywhere from 8 to 30 percent and the rates in boys  
16 and girls tend to be similar.

17                   With regards to the prevalence of  
18 learning disorders, be it reading, spelling or  
19 arithmetic, here it very much is going to depend on  
20 the classification procedures that are used to make  
21 that definition we heard an awful lot about today  
22 by our other distinguished speakers. So, in fact,

1 if a very liberal criteria is used, we may get  
2 anywhere from 40 to 60 percent of youngsters with  
3 ADHD also meeting criteria for a learning disorder.  
4 If more conservative criteria is used, the rate  
5 drops to between 20 to 30 percent. Regardless, we  
6 tend to find that this is more common in boys than  
7 in girls. So we know that it's occurring with  
8 other disorders, but the issue of making a  
9 differential diagnosis when a youngster presents  
10 with suspected ADHD becomes critical in helping us  
11 to understand what is going on in a particular  
12 youngster. And I have listed here some issues that  
13 need to be kept in mind. I've indicated that we  
14 know that there are common comorbid disorders that  
15 do occur with ADHD, but it also can be complicated  
16 by a large number of conditions that can mimic  
17 ADHD.

18                   What we know, for example, is that  
19 there are environmental factors that may be  
20 contributing to ADHD symptoms. For example,  
21 physical, emotional or sexual abuse and severe  
22 family discord can produce symptoms of inattention,

1     impulsivity and hyperactivity that will mimic the  
2     disorder, but, in fact, are not indication if one  
3     does an appropriate clinical evaluation of an  
4     actual Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder.

5             I've listed across on the right side a  
6     number of disorders, some of which co-exist, some  
7     of which can mimic and present with symptoms that  
8     look like ADHD. And it is critical in our clinic  
9     evaluations that we attempt to determine whether or  
10    not any of these conditions exist in order to rule  
11    out other explanations for the problems a child  
12    presents with.

13            Now with that said, how do we make the  
14    diagnosis? I have listed here different  
15    techniques. And the reason I have done so is  
16    because what's critical to keep in mind is  
17    currently there is no single marker that can be  
18    used to make the diagnosis. There is no biological  
19    test, there is no laboratory test for which one  
20    could say if the child is positive on this, we know  
21    this youngster has ADHD. So instead, what  
22    clinicians do is to use a combination of techniques

1 and measures to assess ADHD symptoms, impairment,  
2 and also to assist in the differential diagnosis.  
3 As I have indicated there, these include interview  
4 and history. There are standardized assessment  
5 measures, including rating scales and neuro  
6 psychological tests, as well as ruling out, through  
7 neurological and physical testing, alternative  
8 explanations for the symptoms the child might  
9 present with.

10 Now, in terms of practice guidelines,  
11 what I would like to bring to the Commission's  
12 attention is, in fact, recently in 2000, the  
13 American Academy of Pediatrics published some very  
14 useful clinical practice guidelines both for  
15 diagnosis and for the evaluation of a child with  
16 ADHD. And those appears in Pediatrics itself in  
17 2000 Volume 105. And I have also listed for those  
18 who are interested, the website where one could  
19 actually download in those practice guidelines in  
20 their entirety. That is a quite useful document.

21 Now, what is done in the interview?

22 Well, I have listed up here the kinds of

1 information that it is important to obtain in order  
2 to get a better understanding of the youngster's  
3 functioning. And it is critical to work with the  
4 parents and the child. In fact, what we know about  
5 clinical interviewing with children is that for  
6 youngsters under the age of 9, the reliability and,  
7 therefore, the validity of the information that  
8 they offer is quite suspect and oftentimes of  
9 little, if any, clinical utility. It is even more  
10 difficult for children with ADHD because they tend  
11 to be youngsters who find it difficult to report  
12 accurately about their own behavior. The term that  
13 is sometimes used is an "illusory correlation," and  
14 what we mean by that is that these children will  
15 often tend to describe themselves as doing just  
16 fine, when, in fact, parents and teachers and the  
17 like say just the opposite. You might have a  
18 youngster who is crawling around on your desk, and  
19 if you ask him if he has any trouble sitting in his  
20 seat, he will say "No, not at all," while you are  
21 trying to pull him down off the desk. These  
22 children tend not to self-reflect and are not

1 introspective, so it hard for them to provide you  
2 with detailed historical and current information  
3 that is accurate about their functioning. So  
4 instead, we rely, especially if the children are  
5 young, we rely especially on information that is  
6 obtained from parents, as well as from teachers.  
7 And much of that information must be historical.  
8 We need to get a developmental history. We must  
9 get an unfolding the parents of the youngster's  
10 functioning from early-on to the present day. And  
11 as we collect that information, we are also trying  
12 to find out whether or not there might be  
13 alternative explanations for why child is having  
14 the difficulties that he or she is presenting with.  
15 Certainly, we are also trying to get medical  
16 information to rule out the possibility of other  
17 explanations, including lead poisoning, for  
18 example.

19           It is also very useful to get family  
20 psychiatric history. That can provide useful hints  
21 as well. As I indicated, the disorder is highly  
22 heritable, and we will find in many of these

1 families, one member, be it another sibling or a  
2 dad, may also have ADHD as well as other disorders  
3 that tend to occur more frequently in family  
4 members of someone who has ADHD than in family  
5 members of children without ADHD. So a  
6 comprehensive clinical evaluation is critical.

7           And there are a number of different  
8 interview schedules that available. And I have  
9 listed some up them up there. Two very common ones  
10 are the diagnostic interview schedule for children,  
11 DISC, and another one called the DICA. These are  
12 available in written and electronic forms, they  
13 cover all the childhood diagnoses. Now what is  
14 good and bad about it is it requires little input  
15 from the interviewer and can be administered by  
16 trained nonprofessionals. However, the problem  
17 there is that you will sometimes end up with false  
18 positives because the bottom line is that to make  
19 an accurate diagnosis, although you collect  
20 information about the symptoms, you must be able to  
21 probe, to do follow-up questions, to understand the  
22 information that you are obtaining from the



1 informant to make certain that they both understand  
2 the nature of the question and that the response  
3 they are giving is truly characteristic of the  
4 problems specific to ADHD, and not due to another  
5 complication.

6 DR. FLETCHER: Dr. Abikoff, you have  
7 four more minutes.

8 DR. ABIKOFF: Okay, in that case, some  
9 quick points.

10 Rating scales, they are easy to use.  
11 They provide important information about how  
12 deviant the youngster is compared to other kids,  
13 but they cannot be used to make a diagnosis. I  
14 can't repeat that enough. Scores on a rating  
15 scale, whether it is the Conners rating scale or  
16 the Accembac, will not be used to make the  
17 diagnosis. And I have listed those there.

18 Neuropsychological tests similarly,  
19 although they may point out strengths and  
20 weaknesses which can help in terms of treatment  
21 planning, will also not be diagnostic. Another  
22 thing, if the child is put on medication and

1 improves, that means he must be ADHD. Not so.  
2 That does not validate a diagnosis of ADHD, because  
3 we know from studies done with normal volunteers,  
4 they will show similar benefits to at least acute  
5 dosing with stimulants that mirror what we see in  
6 ADHD kids.

7           How do we manage it? There are a  
8 variety of techniques for trying how to plan how to  
9 intervene with a youngster based on the needs  
10 profile that they present with. Perhaps in the  
11 question and answer, we can talk about stimulant  
12 medication. There are a whole host of medications  
13 that are now out there. Especially some newer ones  
14 that work throughout the whole school day and don't  
15 require a second dose during the day. It is the  
16 first line established treatment for ADHD. This  
17 has been the most studied treatment of anything in  
18 all of child psychiatry. We know what it does, and  
19 I have listed it there, and hopefully you can read  
20 all of that. But it is not a cure for the  
21 disorder. About 80 to 90 percent of children will  
22 show at least moderate benefit if they are tried on

1 one or two stimulants. Where problems remain in  
2 terms of pro social skills deficits, some children  
3 have side effects, parent management techniques  
4 continue, problems with organizational and time  
5 management skills which are terribly important for  
6 these children, do not improve with medication, and  
7 they need to be addressed in other ways.

8           There are psychosocial approaches that  
9 are available in treating these youngsters. What  
10 is key to keep in mind, for many of these  
11 approaches as much time is spent working with the  
12 adults who live and help manage these children,  
13 meaning the parents and the teachers, as the work  
14 gets done with the children. And, hopefully, we  
15 will be able to go into that in some detail. I  
16 have listed up here the kinds of work that can be  
17 done with families. There is some work that can be  
18 done with children. If you do social skills  
19 training, it must be done in groups. One-to-one in  
20 your office is going to get you nowhere with these  
21 children. And to the extent that you can work with  
22 them and have the teachers and parents aware of

1 what it is you are focusing on so that they can  
2 reinforce it and prompt it at home and at school,  
3 you will end up looking much better.

4 I have indicated here the kinds of  
5 interventions that can be done in the classroom,  
6 including the use of classroom rules, typical  
7 contingency management techniques, the use of daily  
8 report cards, very useful. You target certain  
9 behaviors and set goals for the children in the  
10 classroom. The teacher monitors it, at the end of  
11 the day they indicate on the card the degree to  
12 which those goals were met. That report card is  
13 brought home to mom. Mom looks at it, and based on  
14 how well the child did, the child is given various  
15 rewards and reinforcements at home. It places  
16 minimal demands on the teacher and is quite  
17 effective.

18 Other suggestions for the teacher are  
19 listed here. Kids lose their books all the time.  
20 Have an extra set of books at home. Kids can't  
21 find their homework assignment or they don't know  
22 what it is that needs to be done. Let the kids

1 make certain that when they leave the classroom,  
2 that homework assignment sheet is filled out and  
3 signed by the teacher. Put the kid in the front of  
4 the room so that the teacher can give frequent  
5 prompts and also reward the kid with praise. Do  
6 not give lengthy, serial instructions, they won't  
7 keep it in mind. Make sure that you are consistent  
8 in the way in which certain instructions are given  
9 each day to the children.

10                   Quickly, policy recommendations. We  
11 have heard this from some of our other speakers  
12 today. It is critical that there be more work done  
13 to teach educators, both regular and special  
14 educators about this disorder. How do we do it?  
15 It needs to start early on in training back in  
16 college. We need to make changes in the college  
17 curriculum, and in addition, there needs to be  
18 on-going in-service training programs.

19                   There must be from day one, when they  
20 are in college, a familiarity with behavioral  
21 strategies and their use and usefulness in  
22 classroom settings. They need to know what ADHD

1 look like and what it isn't. Many of the teachers  
2 are just not familiar enough with how this disorder  
3 presents in the classroom, and we must debunk  
4 misconceptions about the disorder.

5 Another important thing, we must make  
6 better use of our school psychologists. They are  
7 doing too much testing as opposed to not enough  
8 intervention work with teachers and not enough  
9 assessment of this disorder as it appears in school  
10 settings. Last thing, we have heard about early  
11 identification and intervention, we can talk about  
12 that more. It goes without saying, it is critical.

13 The communication between school  
14 personnel and treating clinicians who are not in  
15 the schools, it is an absolutely essential  
16 component of our work with the schools as we work  
17 with children with ADHD whether the treatment is  
18 medication, behavioral treatment or both, and I can  
19 talk to you about results from a study I have been  
20 involved in that point to the terrible importance  
21 of that second point here.

22 Organizational and time management

1 skills. The schools need to develop specific  
2 curriculum to teach the kids, all of them, how to  
3 do better with these skills. It is assumed that  
4 children learn it on their own, they don't. Some  
5 kids do pick it up on their own. This is  
6 especially problematic for children with ADHD.  
7 There needs to be specific curricula taught to  
8 teachers and then implemented in the classrooms.

9           And then my last point is that the  
10 parents need to be very much involved in the total  
11 IEP process. I think I went over four minutes, but  
12 I think I got it in.

13           DR. FLETCHER: Thank you very much for  
14 your testimony and all the wonderful information  
15 that you have provided to the Commission. I am  
16 going to start the questioning and then I will move  
17 to my left to each of the Commissioners. I think  
18 you have probably have time for one or two  
19 questions per Commissioner.

20           One of the big issues that our panel is  
21 supposed to address are identification practices  
22 for all children. The one concern that has been

1 expressed is the significant increase in the number  
2 of children identified under the "other health  
3 impairment" category, which many attribute to the  
4 specific eligibility set forth for children with  
5 ADHD in the last reauthorization.

6 Can you make any comments about why  
7 there might be such a tremendous increase in the  
8 number of children identified as ADHD and placed in  
9 special education?

10 DR. ABIKOFF: That's, obviously, a  
11 critical issue. And I think a lot of it has to do  
12 with the misidentification of children because of  
13 the inappropriate use of criteria for making that  
14 diagnosis, and that can occur in several ways.

15 The rating scales that I alluded to  
16 briefly before, the Conners rating scale is  
17 probably the most widely used of all. A lot of  
18 professionals, not only educators, but especially  
19 educators, take it to be, for lack of a better  
20 term, a quick and dirty way of making a diagnosis  
21 of ADHD. You can't do that. You can have children  
22 who are going to be elevated on those scales and it



1 not because they have a clinical diagnosis of ADHD.  
2 They could be active, they could be inattentive,  
3 but the point is, how impairing is it, at what age  
4 did it occur, and what are the other possible  
5 explanations for those behaviors occurring.

6           Without an appropriate clinical  
7 evaluation, one is unable to decide whether or not  
8 information based just from those criteria are  
9 sufficient. So I think part of it has to do with  
10 the way in which the diagnosis itself is made. We  
11 also know there are halo effects that color the  
12 assessments that are made of youngsters who  
13 present, for example, with conduct problems. You  
14 have a negative halo effect and what it does is it  
15 tends to color the way in which those adults will  
16 also report on the children's other aspects of  
17 functioning, even though those other aspects of  
18 functioning may not be impaired.

19           We have done some studies to show that  
20 if you show teachers videotapes of children who are  
21 showing oppositional behavior in the classroom, but  
22 those children are not hyperactive and inattentive

1 and we have controlled the rates, and we asked the  
2 teachers to rate those children in terms of their  
3 hyperactivity and inattention, they are rated as  
4 high, very high. Even though, in fact, it is not a  
5 function of what the child is doing, it is, in  
6 fact, a function of a negative halo effect that is  
7 impacting the teachers' perceptions and judgments  
8 about that individual.

9           So I think as a quick, I don't know if  
10 it is a complete answer, but as a quick answer, I  
11 think that in an attempt to get more children  
12 special education services, more children than  
13 should be are being inappropriately identified as  
14 ADHD, when I am fairly certain that for many of  
15 them that diagnosis is not appropriate.

16           DR. FLETCHER: That's very helpful. So  
17 what you are really saying is that if a school  
18 system wanted to do something about the  
19 identification of children with ADHD, they should  
20 institute more rigorous evaluations. And I  
21 presume, for example, that these evaluations are  
22 very much within the purview of appropriately

1 trained school psychologists?

2 DR. ABIKOFF: I think so,  
3 Commissioner. That's a very important issue. I  
4 think that if they haven't gotten that training,  
5 there is no reason why in master's and Ph.D. level  
6 school psychology programs that could not be a  
7 focus of their training. And there is no reason  
8 why if they were, in fact, fully equipped through  
9 their training to do so, that they could help, if  
10 not, in fact, make that diagnostic decision in  
11 school.

12 My concern is that many of my school  
13 psychology colleagues have, in fact, not received  
14 appropriate training in those diagnostic procedures  
15 and the schools don't rely on them. So I think  
16 that is an issue that is worthy of attention.

17 DR. FLETCHER: But, in fact, many  
18 schools refer out for what I call independent  
19 medical evaluations specifically for ADHD, and I  
20 think it is fair to say those evaluations are not  
21 much better either.

22 DR. ABIKOFF: There is no doubt that

1 many of my colleagues in medical settings, be they  
2 pediatricians, pediatric neurologists, child  
3 psychiatrists, and my boss will kick me for that,  
4 may, in fact, not do as good a job as they should,  
5 especially because there are issues of comorbid  
6 diagnoses as well that must be paid attention to,  
7 and folks who are in pediatric practice without  
8 extensive mental health training and background,  
9 may, in fact, frequently miss other comorbid  
10 disorders that are impacting on a youngster's life  
11 and, therefore, the treatment plan and  
12 recommendations that are made may not be the best  
13 one for the youngster.

14 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you. One other  
15 quick question.

16 I am wondering if you would comment on  
17 what it is that makes a child with Attention  
18 Deficit Disorder disabled. As you know,  
19 eligibility for special education is a two-prong  
20 determination, you have to have a disorder, but  
21 there also has to be a demonstration of educational  
22 need. And what I am going really getting at is

1 whether it is Attention Deficit Disorder per se  
2 that makes most children disabled, or is it really  
3 the comorbidities that contribute to the disability  
4 itself.

5 DR. ABIKOFF: It can be both, and I  
6 will try to be quick about that.

7 You can have a youngster with ADHD  
8 alone, without a comorbid learning disorder, whose  
9 educational functioning is terribly compromised.  
10 And what you can see, for example, is in fact, you  
11 can have a youngster of 140, I have worked with  
12 many of them who were brought to me because of  
13 difficulties in terms of academic functioning.  
14 These are children who because of, number one,  
15 misbehavior in the classroom, interrupt the  
16 classroom functioning. But more so than that,  
17 these are children who because of executive  
18 function deficits may not be able to get their work  
19 in, even though they did it. They may want to do  
20 their work when they get home, but they can't find  
21 it because they can't find their homework  
22 assignment book. These are children who will rush

1 through their work so that if you have them go back  
2 and force them to check, they are likely to correct  
3 errors that they made that instead were careless,  
4 so instead what we find is on achievement testing,  
5 especially in a group setting, these kids will do  
6 much worse than they would in a one-to-one. They  
7 will rush through their work, they will make  
8 careless errors, they will skip entire pages and  
9 not even be aware that they have done so.

10 So for a variety of reasons you can end  
11 up with compromised academic functioning, even for  
12 children who do not have concomitant learning  
13 disorder. In children for whom both are present,  
14 as you might imagine, then you have serious skills  
15 deficits in addition to everything I have just  
16 mentioned and the academic functioning is even  
17 further compromised.

18 DR. FLETCHER: Would it be correct to  
19 say, though, that a lot of the recommendations that  
20 you would make for a child who only had Attention  
21 Deficit Disorder would be what we would call  
22 curriculum modifications and that they could be

1 done either through special education or through  
2 the 504 process?

3 DR. ABIKOFF: Yes, absolutely so.  
4 That is absolutely critical.

5 And to the extent that through 504 you  
6 might be able, for example, even at the end of the  
7 day to have an aide who comes in and checks the  
8 child's bookbag and makes certain that everything  
9 in that bookbag that the child is taking home is  
10 supposed to be in there and should go home that  
11 day, including a homework sheet, the books that are  
12 needed and the like. That's just a small example  
13 of that.

14 You can have other situations in which  
15 right in the classroom the aide is there to help  
16 prompt the child to engage in behaviors and master  
17 on their own, although that will take some doing.

18 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you.

19 Reverend Flake.

20 REVEREND FLAKE: Just a quick comment  
21 and question. I am thankful that my children are  
22 adults now because this impulsivity and

1 hyperactivity seemed to be a major part of their  
2 lives, so I am glad I got this report after they  
3 have moved on to college.

4           The only question i have, and I think  
5 all of want to know your opinion on the  
6 continuation of IQ test as a primary assessment  
7 tool versus all of the other things you have  
8 listed, and where would you put the IQ in this  
9 process?

10           DR. ABIKOFF: I would agree with what  
11 my colleagues spoke about in the previous  
12 presentation. I am not quite sure it helps us very  
13 much, and in fact, one of the things that we know  
14 about children with ADHD is because of their  
15 impulsivity and their inattention, they will  
16 frequently on IQ tests, score much lower than their  
17 actual intellectual functioning would suggest.  
18 For example, if a child is on stimulant medication  
19 and doing well, and you give him the same test or a  
20 variant of the test, their score can go up anywhere  
21 from 7 to 10 points and sometimes more.

22           The medication didn't make them



1 smarter. All that happened was their ability to  
2 focus appropriately and to consider and reflect on  
3 their responses results in a better estimation of  
4 their functioning, and in fact, the disorder, part  
5 and parcel, results in some lower scores than you  
6 would get. So I have my concerns about how useful  
7 that is for some placement issues and the like.

8 DR. FLETCHER: Commissioner Rivas?

9 COMMISSIONER RIVAS: I just want to  
10 thank you for your testimony. I don't really have  
11 any questions right now. I know we are limited on  
12 time. I will pass it to Commissioner Coulter.

13 COMMISSIONER COULTER: I think we all  
14 want to express our thanks to you for your  
15 testimony and the fact that you tried to cover a  
16 lot of ground in a relatively small period of time.

17 I am concerned that some of the  
18 interventions that you have described, for  
19 instance, you gave a very good example about the  
20 need to systematically teach children how to manage  
21 time, how to organize materials, et cetera. I get  
22 the impression that when you are recommending that,

1 you are really recommending that for any child who  
2 would evidence a problem in that area, right?

3 DR. ABIKOFF: That's correct.

4 COMMISSIONER COULTER: I don't think  
5 that is specific to any particular diagnosis.

6 DR. ABIKOFF: That's correct.

7 COMMISSIONER COULTER: So if, in fact,  
8 you have a problem oriented approach to looking at  
9 problems of children as they exhibit themselves in  
10 classrooms, if that's present, where is the value  
11 in the specific diagnosis of ADHD?

12 DR. ABIKOFF: Although I gave that as  
13 one indication of a way in which one could  
14 intervene in a classroom, and you are correct, I  
15 think there we, along a dimension from kids who are  
16 very good in terms of their executive function  
17 organizational skills, to kids who are very poor,  
18 and there may be some children who are poor who are  
19 not ADHD, the difference, though, I think, number  
20 one, is even the severity of it is going to be  
21 greater in ADHD children than those who are not.

22 You cannot imagine the kinds of

1 problems that arise in the lives of these kids  
2 because of these difficulties. But that is just  
3 one aspect of their dysfunction, if you will. It  
4 is everything else that results in that diagnosis.  
5 They are impaired in almost every aspect of their  
6 functioning that is important for a child. And I  
7 have emphasized not only the problems they have at  
8 home with siblings and with parents, their peer  
9 relations are so severely compromised that many of  
10 these children have no friends or they end up  
11 gravitating to kids who will accept them who are  
12 like them, and more often than not that means they  
13 are hanging out with kids who are similarly  
14 troubled with severe conduct problems and the like  
15 because other kids just don't want to be with them.

16           So what we are describing is a  
17 condition that is incredibly pervasive, persistent,  
18 chronic and impairing. And that's the key issue.  
19 There are children would may forget things at  
20 school, and we can provide them with some guides.  
21 That is one aspect of the dysfunction of these  
22 children, and they do it much more than other kids,

1 but it needs to be viewed in the broader context of  
2 an impairment that effects almost all aspects of  
3 the lives of these children.

4                   COMMISSIONER COULTER: Once again, I  
5 think in the description we were given earlier, the  
6 testimony of a multi-tiered model of providing  
7 interventions for kids in varying contexts and in  
8 varying degrees of intensity, it would appear as  
9 though what you were talking about would fit within  
10 that model once again, that in those instances  
11 where the problems were pervasive, they would in  
12 fact be more resistant to intervention, requiring  
13 then more intensive intervention, if you would, in  
14 order to address the problem in a variety of  
15 environments.

16                   DR. ABIKOFF: That's correct.

17                   And the other thing that we need to  
18 keep in mind is that for children for whom the  
19 disorder is severe and is truly compromising  
20 function in many settings, we need to recognize  
21 something else, and the data speak to this better  
22 than anything else, and that is that although I

1 think the types of psychosocial interventions that  
2 I have tried to briefly take us through today are  
3 an important part of that treatment package, the  
4 bottom line is stimulant medication is a critical  
5 component in the lives of these children. And  
6 without it, the degree of improvement that we are  
7 going to find for these children who do not receive  
8 it is invariably going to be considerably less than  
9 when a youngster is appropriately managed with  
10 medication. And it is the issue of appropriate  
11 that I would be happy to talk to you all about,  
12 because the school place a critical role in that.

13 And if I could, I would like to mention  
14 one finding -- am I coming through?

15 DR. FLETCHER: Loud and clear.

16 DR. ABIKOFF: Okay. There is an issue  
17 that is very important here. I was involved in the  
18 largest clinical trial ever done in the world for  
19 children with ADHD, it is called the MTA study. It  
20 was funded by the National Institute of Mental  
21 Health and the Office of Special Education. It  
22 took place in seven university sites in the United

1 States and Canada. Almost 580 children with ADHD  
2 participated in this study.

3 The children received one of four  
4 different kinds of treatment and they randomized to  
5 it. A quarter of the children were treated with  
6 medication by the clinicians in the studies at the  
7 sites. A quarter of them received very intensive  
8 behavioral treatment for 14 months. A quarter of  
9 the children received a combination in the study of  
10 behavioral treatment and medication. And a quarter  
11 of the children were referred right back to the  
12 community where they could get anything that the  
13 parents were interested in obtaining for their  
14 children.

15 At the end of the study, not  
16 surprisingly, we found out that two-thirds of the  
17 families who were referred back to the community  
18 ended up getting medication for their children.  
19 But we had a quarter of the children in the MTA who  
20 were also on medication. And it gave us an  
21 opportunity to do some comparisons about how well  
22 the children did in the community if they were

1 treated by community practitioners, versus being  
2 treated in the MTA where we used a very specific  
3 set of guidelines and algorithms. And the kids who  
4 treated in the MTA did much better.

5           Why is that? Medicine is medicine.  
6 Not so. There were a number of differences that we  
7 found, and we are still working very, very hard to  
8 tease out all of this. It is terribly complicated  
9 statistically. But there are some issues to keep  
10 in mind.

11           Not only were the children on very low  
12 doses in the community, considerably lower than the  
13 doses we used, but just as importantly, they were  
14 seen every month by their practitioner and they  
15 were monitored and the medication was managed  
16 appropriately, and we got monthly feedback from the  
17 school. We got it at the beginning, ever more so,  
18 to help manage the dosage and regimen for the  
19 child, and each month we spoke to the teacher. The  
20 teacher told us how well or how poorly that child  
21 was doing, and we made accommodations and  
22 modifications in a child's medication regimen as a

1 function of feedback from the parent and the  
2 school.

3                   How often did that happen in the  
4 community? Twice a year, sometimes once a year.  
5 Which meant that we had many, many physicians who  
6 were medicating the child and continuing to  
7 medicate the child without getting feedback from  
8 the school. I can't impress upon the Commission  
9 enough how essential it is to get the school  
10 personnel involved in working with clinicians who  
11 are outside of the school in terms of treatment  
12 planning and treatment monitoring of a child who is  
13 being treated for ADHD.

14                   COMMISSIONER COULTER: Thank you.

15                   DR. FLETCHER: Commissioner Acosta.

16                   COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: Thank you for  
17 your excellent testimony. It is much more than we  
18 have time for, unfortunately, but let's see if I  
19 can get through this.

20                   Puerto Rico, as we know, is a  
21 Commonwealth of the United States, and what  
22 concerns me is that impact of the children coming



1 from Puerto Rico to the mainland schools as well as  
2 those schools from Nicaragua, Salvador, et cetera.  
3 And when you talked about world-wide prevalence,  
4 Puerto Rico came out in very large numbers,  
5 particularly here in New York City and in Ohio and  
6 in other neighboring states, we do have a large  
7 group of children who are linguistically different,  
8 racially different. And we have already talked  
9 about the danger of inappropriate categorization  
10 and the influences of low expectations for these  
11 children. And I am really curious about this  
12 attitude, what is this, how do we measure for  
13 partial remission?

14 I am not clear how we do that. I work  
15 in a community where convincing African-American  
16 and Latino parents that their child needs to take  
17 medication as an inclusive regime, if you will, of  
18 other interventions is very, very difficult. The  
19 resistance to medication by the minority community,  
20 and Reverend Flake, you can help me out here, is  
21 very high. So we have several issues, low  
22 expectations being herald by statistics that say,

1 yes, Latino children are disproportionately high in  
2 terms of having ADHD, and my basic question is, how  
3 do we measure for partial remission and what is it?

4 DR. ABIKOFF: A number of very  
5 important issues that you've raised.

6 In terms of partial remission, again,  
7 what that refers to is an individual who originally  
8 met full diagnostic criteria for the disorder, had  
9 ADHD, if you will, at some time in the past, and  
10 now currently, if you were to do a full diagnostic  
11 evaluation, what you would see is that they no  
12 longer meet full criteria for the diagnosis but  
13 they still continue to show many of the symptoms of  
14 the disorder, some threshold for the diagnosis and  
15 that those symptoms are still interfering and  
16 impairing in the youngster's life.

17 In terms of the issue of high rates  
18 among, at least in that study in Puerto Rico, and I  
19 am trying to remember who the author was of that  
20 and I can't get it. I don't know if it was Hector  
21 Berg or someone else at Psychiatric Institute.  
22 There are no differences in prevalence rates across

1 racial groups, ethnic groups or SES. In any one  
2 sample, you may get a slightly higher rate than  
3 another and part of it may be based on the  
4 diagnostic criteria that are used. When you use  
5 the same identical criteria, you are going to find  
6 very, very similar rates across different settings.

7           However, if you have a youngster who  
8 comes into a school setting and is linguistically  
9 impaired because they are struggling with English  
10 and they are now in a classroom where it is  
11 difficult for them to follow everything that is  
12 going on, that youngster is going to show some  
13 disturbance in the classroom, rightly so, be it  
14 inattention, be it looking around the room because  
15 they are not following what is going on, they are  
16 bored, they are starting to act up, they are upset  
17 that they are not following it. And to some extent  
18 what might happen is the teacher might say, "Look  
19 how him. Look how inattentive he is and overactive  
20 he is. I wonder if he has ADHD."

21           Well, we know he is inattentive and he  
22 is overactive. Does he have ADHD? Perhaps. You

1 would not base it on that. So, again, the  
2 clinician needs to take into account cultural  
3 issues and language issues, especially for  
4 youngsters for whom English is not the primary  
5 language, to understand to what extent that might  
6 be implicated, if you will, in the difficulties the  
7 child is having in that classroom. Does that  
8 explain it all? Not at all.

9           There are youngsters who are  
10 linguistically impaired and are ADHD as well. And  
11 I think a good clinical diagnosis is necessary to  
12 do it and a rating scale will not.

13           COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: One last  
14 question, and I have had parents ask me this: My  
15 child has ADHD today. If I give him Ritalin, if I  
16 give him all these interventions, can he be cured?

17           DR. ABIKOFF: There's a Nobel Prize to  
18 that question. We know that youngsters who are now  
19 treated with medication for reasonably long periods  
20 of time in a systematic way, my colleagues and I in  
21 Montreal and in New York did a study in which, in  
22 fact, we treated children for two full years with

1 medication. And what we found, in fact, was that  
2 all the gains they got initially were maintained  
3 completely through those two full years and there  
4 was no decrease or attenuation in those effects,  
5 which was a concern.

6           The clinical literature suggests that  
7 people who took stimulants early on, and perhaps  
8 took them for up to five years or so  
9 intermittently, their outcome later on in life does  
10 not appear to be very different than the outcome of  
11 individuals who did not take medication.

12           I think what that says is several  
13 things. Number one, the medication is not a cure  
14 for the disorder. The disorder tends to persist in  
15 most people through adulthood. For some it  
16 desists. We don't know for whom it desists and for  
17 whom it persists, if you will. We don't have that  
18 answer yet. One possibility that we might need to  
19 consider is we take a diabetes model, and we think  
20 of this as a chronic disorder which benefits from  
21 certain kinds of treatments, including medication.  
22 And it may be that for some individuals, if we can

1 find a way to do so, it may mean that they need to  
2 be kept on a maintenance medication regime in  
3 addition to everything else that we are talking  
4 about in order to glean the benefits of our  
5 treatment.

6 We know that psychosocial treatments by  
7 themselves tend to work not as well as medicine,  
8 and work only as long as they are delivered. When  
9 you stop those treatments when they are intensive,  
10 the symptoms tend to reemerge, just as they do when  
11 you stop medication, they tend to reemerge. So if  
12 this is a brain disorder, if we can't change the  
13 way in which neurons fire and chemicals are let out  
14 in the brain, if you will, well, then, maybe we can  
15 help to regulate it. And right now the treatments  
16 that we have regulate it, but they don't cure the  
17 underlying disorder.

18 COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: Thank you.

19 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you. In a sense,  
20 I guess you are talking about the need to create  
21 environments for the children in which they can  
22 function in order to facilitate their persistence?

1 DR. ABIKOFF: Yes, that is very  
2 important. But as I am sure you know,  
3 Commissioner, no easy chore.

4 DR. FLETCHER: Right.  
5 Dr. Wright?

6 COMMISSIONER WRIGHT: Again, I don't  
7 have to say much and ask much because so many of  
8 the other people have said a lot and have asked a  
9 lot, so I don't know if I am batting clean up or  
10 not.

11 I want to say that I am familiar with  
12 your work, and I very much appreciate your  
13 presentation. It has been wonderful. You have  
14 covered it from etiology all the way through  
15 characteristics of these children all the way to  
16 remediation. I would like to just point out,  
17 though, something. I am an old special educator.  
18 Years ago, kids who had these kinds of  
19 characteristics, we just called them MH. We just  
20 called everybody mentally retarded. Finally, in  
21 1963 when Sam Kirk came along, he said, "These  
22 children that have these characteristics are

1 learning disabled."

2                   And now we have separated it out and  
3 said they have some of the learning disabled  
4 characteristics and they have some of the other  
5 characteristics. I would like to point out, too,  
6 that some adults have some of these  
7 characteristics. I have some. I feel here, I just  
8 want to sit up and blurt out, and that's part of  
9 the characteristic.

10                   These children can be very successful,  
11 as you have pointed out, but, of course, they do  
12 need some remediation. Also I think it was  
13 Commissioner Acosta who asked the question about  
14 the issue on using drugs with these children,  
15 medical things with these children. That is  
16 certainly a very big issue. I don't have to say  
17 much because it is all here. You brought it out  
18 and I am just thrilled with your presentation, and  
19 I am not going to take up any more time.

20                   DR. ABIKOFF: Thank you very much.

21                   COMMISSIONER GRASNICK: Thank you for  
22 precision of your presentation.



1                   My question would surround what I  
2     consider to be the indiscriminate use of  
3     medication. There is almost a vogue now and the  
4     fact that all of the children are labeled as  
5     special education, almost all of them. And I think  
6     that you have not, in your presentation,  
7     homogenized these students. You have discerned the  
8     difference between those who need specific IEPs,  
9     et cetera and medications. So what are we doing in  
10    terms of professional development so that teachers  
11    don't communicate to parents, "Put this child on  
12    medication. This child needs an IEP," et cetera,  
13    when, in fact, the child may simply need some  
14    strong structuring both at home and at school.  
15    What is happening in that arena?

16                   DR. ABIKOFF: Yes, that's a very  
17    important question.

18                   I don't think it is the role of  
19    teachers to tell parents that their children need  
20    medication. Teachers are not physicians and they  
21    are not clinicians. They are educators. Now, that  
22    said, there is a role for teachers vis-a-vis

1 parents that is very important.

2           The teachers have these children for  
3 the major part of the day. They have experience  
4 with hundreds, if not thousands, of youngsters over  
5 time, especially if they are experienced, and they  
6 are quite good at recognizing a youngster who is  
7 not doing well relative to his or her peers. And  
8 that youngster may not be doing well for a number  
9 of reasons. One possibility, based on what it is  
10 that is presenting in the classroom might be ADHD.  
11 The role of the teacher, as I see it vis-a-vis the  
12 parent, whether it is through parent-teacher  
13 conferences, letters home or whatever, is to inform  
14 the parent when there is a problem in the classroom  
15 that the parent is not aware of but that is  
16 troubling the teacher, and to bring that to the  
17 recognition of the parent so that the parent is  
18 then in a position to seek out, when necessary,  
19 other types of assessments, including whatever is  
20 going to be done in the school. Because if the  
21 teacher is concerned about something going on in  
22 the school setting, he or she is probably going to

1 speaking to SBS team members and the like to say,  
2 "Jimmy is not doing well with this," but I think  
3 the parent needs to know about this as well.

4           And when the parent knows about it,  
5 they are in a better position and better informed  
6 to consider who they might want to seek out and  
7 what kind of evaluation should be done. So to the  
8 extent that a teacher has an unruly, unmanageable  
9 child in the classroom, and thinks, well, the best  
10 thing is to medicate that kid. Well, they have no  
11 business making that decision, they are not in a  
12 position to make it. They are in a position to  
13 bring to the attention of the parent what it is  
14 that is going on in the classroom that is not well,  
15 so that the parent can then pursue it.

16           COMMISSIONER GRASNICK: I just want to  
17 follow-up on this, though.

18           Do you find that our teacher  
19 preparation institutions in higher ed are  
20 addressing this so that students are, number one,  
21 being managed properly in terms of appropriate  
22 interventions?

1 DR. ABIKOFF: I think they are not.  
2 We spend a lot of time with teachers and educators,  
3 and I think that the training they get in their  
4 college classes does not prepare them to help  
5 identify and work with these children. I think  
6 they are underprepared, especially teachers in  
7 general education.

8 To the extent that many of these  
9 children are going to be maintained in general  
10 education classes but are going to be given 504  
11 plans and maybe resource room, well, the teachers  
12 need to understand what this condition is and how  
13 to work with these youngsters, but they can't do it  
14 alone. They need the support of other school  
15 personnel. This is not just the teacher problem;  
16 it is a schoolwide system problem, and I think the  
17 training needs to occur early on in undergraduate  
18 and graduate school. There needs to be in-service  
19 training workshops all the time.

20 One of the things that the Child Study  
21 Center does right across the river at NYU, we have  
22 a contract with the New York City Board of

1 Education, we have been working for the past three  
2 years with I don't know how many now, hundreds, if  
3 not thousands of educators, teachers, guidance  
4 counselors, psychologists alike, teaching them not  
5 only about ADHD, but giving them training in  
6 functional behavioral assessments and functional  
7 behavioral analysis. And they come in to learn how  
8 to do this in classroom settings.

9           Is it enough? No, but it is a start.  
10 And this kind of work, I think, is absolutely  
11 essential if we are going to have our teachers feel  
12 comfortable and equipped to work with these  
13 children in public schools.

14           DR. FLETCHER: Dr. Abikoff, are there  
15 any written descriptions of that program?

16           DR. ABIKOFF: I think the NYU Child  
17 Study Center has manuals on it.

18           DR. FLETCHER: I would just like a  
19 description that we could share with our other  
20 Commission members.

21           DR. ABIKOFF: I will ask my  
22 colleagues when I get back for something, and,

1 Jack, should I contact you and find out how to get  
2 it to you?

3 DR. FLETCHER: It would go to the  
4 Commission staff, Mr. Jones here. But we are going  
5 to leave the record open and ask for some  
6 information about what your professional  
7 development program consists of.

8 DR. ABIKOFF: Sure, okay.

9 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you.

10 COMMISSIONER WRIGHT: One other thing  
11 I wanted to mention, and I had it written here,  
12 about stereotyping.

13 Would you address that as a cause of  
14 overrepresentation of minorities in LD and ADHD,  
15 and all of that, racial stereotyping and racial  
16 profiling. Could you address that?

17 DR. ABIKOFF: Well, I think that's a  
18 very important issue. I think although there  
19 hasn't been that much work, there has been some,  
20 and I believe it is Edmond Sanuga Barke, his last  
21 name is spelled B.A.R.K.E., and Edmond works in  
22 England. And Edmond has looked at the impact of a

1 child's ethnicity on teacher judgments and ratings.  
2 And I can't retrieve the specific reference, it  
3 came out within the past two to three years. In  
4 fact, he has done more than one study on it.

5           And I think he has demonstrated quite  
6 clearly that that does have an impact. And as I  
7 have mentioned before, the whole issue of  
8 misbehavior, especially oppositional behavior to an  
9 adult, is something that is viewed as very  
10 aversive, rightly so, I guess, by parents and  
11 teachers. When we show teachers videotapes of kids  
12 behaving that way, the children tended to be rated  
13 as inattentive and hyperactive, even though in fact  
14 when one truly measured that on the videotapes,  
15 that behavior was not there. It is a negative halo  
16 effect and it is important for us to educate our  
17 teachers to that phenomena.

18           It is not unique to teachers, it is a  
19 universal human phenomena, but to the extent that  
20 that impacts on their judgments, they need to be  
21 aware of it, and that is part of what I think the  
22 teacher training program needs to cover along with

1 many other things.

2 DR. FLETCHER: Again, Dr. Abikoff, you  
3 have introduced some material that the Commission  
4 finds of interest, and we are going to ask you to  
5 provide that reference for the Commission because  
6 it is very relevant to our work.

7 DR. ABIKOFF: The reference about the  
8 halo effect is in the CV that I sent you.

9 DR. FLETCHER: Oh, it was your study?

10 DR. ABIKOFF: Yes, that one.

11 But the other two by Edmond Sanuga  
12 Barke are not mine, but I can contact Edmond and  
13 get it.

14 DR. FLETCHER: Well, or just give us  
15 the references. That's all we actually need.

16 DR. ABIKOFF: Sure, I will be happy  
17 to do it.

18 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: Thank you for  
19 your interesting testimony.

20 Part of the heartbreak of ADHD is, what  
21 I hear from families, is a standard treatment for  
22 ADHD as being containment, punishment, suspension



1 and expulsion, and I have a lot of questions. I  
2 just want to, if it's a yes answer, I want a little  
3 bit more, but if it's a no answer, is there any  
4 evidence in research that this is an effective  
5 intervention or treatment for ADHD?

6 DR. ABIKOFF: Probably the worst thing  
7 you could do when working with a child with ADHD, I  
8 would say the four things you just said.

9 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: So there's no  
10 research that says that what you ought to do with a  
11 student with ADHD is you contain them, you punish  
12 them, you suspend them and you expel them.

13 DR. ABIKOFF: Nothing whatsoever.  
14 Nothing to show it's effective.

15 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: My second  
16 question is lack of treatment or inappropriate  
17 treatment of the disability, I have a hypothesis  
18 that this leads to some of the comorbidity, some of  
19 the psychiatric disorders that you outlined here,  
20 that the majority of students with ADHD have.  
21 Could many of these students end up without these  
22 other significant disabilities or comorbidities

1 with appropriate treatment?

2 DR. ABIKOFF: That's an interesting  
3 question. I think you're right, in part. I'll  
4 tell you what I mean. What we frequently find is  
5 ADHD is a precursor to the more serious conduct  
6 disorders, but why do children develop conduct  
7 disorders? Part of it is that the simple picture  
8 of ADHD, especially the impulsive behavior, makes  
9 it more likely they're going to engage in those  
10 behaviors, but the whole picture of ADHD, children  
11 who are not doing well in school, who are shunned  
12 by their peers, who tend to engage in risky  
13 behavior, makes it more likely they're going to  
14 stay with children who also misbehave in a conduct  
15 disorder.

16 Now, that said, if in fact you treat  
17 these children early on appropriately, that might  
18 include for many of them medication, there's an  
19 important question to ask. The MTA study mentioned  
20 before is in the process of asking that right now,  
21 because we're following those children up. They  
22 started with us at age 7 to 9, now we're looking at

1     them here almost age 20. One of the things we want  
2     to see is what happens to the course of the  
3     development of comorbid disorders in children with  
4     ADHD who are treated early on as a function of  
5     which treatments, and as we treat them for their  
6     ADHD, what happens to co-occurring comorbid  
7     disorders that are already there. So I think the  
8     possibility exists that for some disorders,  
9     treating the ADHD may change the course or even the  
10    development of comorbid disorders, but not all.

11                   COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO:     And then my  
12    last question is a followup to the first question  
13    by Dr. Fletcher about the ability for school  
14    practitioners to diagnose ADHD, but at the same  
15    time you're talking about the efficacy of the  
16    drugs, the drug aspect of the treatment, so one is  
17    an eligibility issue and the other is treatment.

18                   DR. ABIKOFF:     That's correct.

19                   COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO:     For  
20    eligibility issues, I want to clarify that many  
21    practitioners, non-M.D.'s can make the diagnosis.

22                   DR. ABIKOFF:     Yes, they can. For

1 example, I'm a licensed psychologist, a PhD, I'm  
2 not an M.D. I've worked with families and children  
3 with ADHD for most of my career, and I feel  
4 confident in making that diagnosis.

5           However, I will even also have them  
6 seen by my M.D. colleagues when there are other  
7 types of possible neurodevelopmental problems that  
8 I think might be there that I feel less equipped to  
9 make a diagnosis about, but basically, if someone  
10 is well trained in clinical diagnostic procedures,  
11 they should be able to make that diagnosis, even if  
12 they're not able to make some others, but well  
13 trained means being able to rule out other  
14 explanations for this as well.

15           COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO:     But in terms  
16 of, that's for diagnosis. In terms of treatment,  
17 would the school still have a role in insuring  
18 access to a person with the ability to prescribe  
19 appropriate medication?

20           DR. ABIKOFF:     Well, there are, I think  
21 a variety of models that are out there. I know in  
22 the New York City school system certain districts

1 have one or more child psychiatrists who work with  
2 the District, and I believe they are involved not  
3 only in evaluating these children and in making  
4 recommendations for medication. Whether or not  
5 they prescribe I'm not sure, I don't want to  
6 misspeak, but I don't think so, but I think that  
7 there are two ways in which we could do this.

8           One is that if -- well, this gets very  
9 difficult. Let me back up. The school should work  
10 with clinicians in a community who are medicating  
11 the children who are attending that school. The  
12 school can't necessarily refer a parent for  
13 medication. What they could do is to say, "I think  
14 your child might benefit from additional  
15 evaluations in addition to what's going on at  
16 school. If you'd like a list of potential people  
17 or agencies to contact and you don't know who to  
18 contact, we might be able to do so," so I think  
19 there's some role for the schools vis-a-vis  
20 treatment, but we need to be careful about this for  
21 the reasons I've stated before. The school should  
22 not say, "Get your child on medicine."



1 DR. FLETCHER: Dr. Pasternack had a  
2 question.

3 DR. PASTERNAK: Thank you  
4 Mr. Chairman. In the interests of time, I'll make  
5 it brief.

6 Earlier today we heard exquisite  
7 testimony about the need to perhaps disband our  
8 categorical taxonomy and move to a noncategorical  
9 system. In your testimony it seems you're  
10 advocating that we would need to continue having a  
11 category of ADHD. I'm curious if you would help us  
12 reconcile the two sets of testimony that we heard.

13 DR. ABIKOFF: I'm not sure I heard the  
14 first part of the testimony you said, but I could  
15 understand that there are rationales and folks out  
16 there who promote that position. I think for ADHD,  
17 in fact, a categorical approach is still very  
18 useful.

19 I listed the diagnostical criteria up  
20 there for a reason. If we make it dimensional  
21 criteria only, my concern is what's going to happen  
22 is we are going to end up inappropriately labelling

1 children as ADHD who are not, because these are  
2 children who may be extremely inattentive or  
3 overactive or impulsive for a variety of reasons  
4 having nothing to do with ADHD, or they may in fact  
5 have no other co-occurring condition, but the fact  
6 that they're very impulsive and very inattentive is  
7 still allowing them to function well enough that  
8 it's not impairing and interfering with their  
9 functioning.

10 I think we all know, if we think back  
11 to childhood, kids who were antsy or kids who  
12 seemed to daydream a lot, and maybe even kids who  
13 called out a lot, who were bossy. The description  
14 that I put up there of the symptoms, everyone shows  
15 some of that some of the time and some people show  
16 it even a lot of the time, but it doesn't interfere  
17 with their functioning. If we keep this as a  
18 dimensional criterion rather than categorical, and  
19 the category allows us to do other things.

20 We're assessing frequency, chronicity,  
21 duration, impairments and also ruling out other  
22 explanations and I think it's critical to do that,



1 so from my vantage point, I still feel quite  
2 comfortable with the categorizations of this  
3 particular disorder.

4 DR. PASTERNAK: One of the  
5 internships I had with a pediatrician, I trained  
6 with at that time said what we ought to do is not  
7 give medication to the kids, but we ought to give  
8 tranquilizers to the parents.

9 Another question, I guess, is what do  
10 we know about the differences in outcomes for kids  
11 with ADHD that are placed in special education  
12 versus kids with ADHD that are not placed in  
13 special education? Apropos of the excellent  
14 questions the chair asked earlier, there are  
15 convincing data, I believe, that suggests that the  
16 vast majority of students with ADHD are not in fact  
17 in special education.

18 DR. ABIKOFF: I don't know if there  
19 have been consistent studies that have looked at  
20 that. As you might imagine, they have become very  
21 complicated because the outcome to some extent may  
22 be biased. If there was a real reason for putting

1 kids in special education so their functioning was  
2 more compromised than kids that were not, you might  
3 expect differential outcomes, not because they're  
4 in special education, but because of the  
5 characteristics that resulted in them being put in  
6 special education, assuming that wasn't random.  
7 However, I think the MTA study I mentioned before,  
8 hopefully in a few years is going to be able to  
9 look at that as well, because we have information  
10 about children not only in terms of their treatment  
11 history, but exactly what it is that they received  
12 in school and in fact we're working with the Office  
13 of Special Education in Washington right now to do  
14 more exquisite evaluations of the exact services  
15 that children are getting in classrooms.

16           What they've gotten and what they're  
17 currently getting, and our goal is to look at that  
18 to see how well it predicts subsequent outcomes.  
19 So I think right now the answer to your question is  
20 probably not readily available, but it might be in  
21 a couple of years.

22           DR. PASTERNAK:     Mr. Chairman, I know

1 it's time for a break, but the Commission has been  
2 made aware of I believe it's New Jersey and  
3 Connecticut, which are states that have now passed  
4 legislation prohibiting educators from getting  
5 involved in the diagnosis of ADHD. Would you  
6 comment on whether you believe that other states  
7 should emulate that and whether in fact there  
8 should be federal pools regarding that?

9 DR. ABIKOFF: By "educators" in those  
10 two states, do they mean teachers or guidance  
11 counselors?

12 DR. PASTERNAK: Yes.

13 DR. ABIKOFF: I would agree. I think  
14 those folks in those professions are excellent in  
15 what they do, but they're not trained clinicians  
16 and they have no basis for making that diagnosis.

17 DR. PASTERNAK: The state of Mexico  
18 just passed legislation, the Governor signed,  
19 allowing psychologists to prescribe medication. Do  
20 you believe that's something that should be  
21 emulated?

22 DR. ABIKOFF: This is an issue that my

1 field has been grappling with for a number of years  
2 and there have been suggestions that for  
3 psychologists who want to go back to school in  
4 essence and take seven years of courses in  
5 psychopharmacology and courses related to that,  
6 that there may be some situations where those  
7 individuals might be appropriate in terms of what  
8 they do, not unlike psychiatric nurse specialists  
9 or clinical nurse specialists who are not M.D.'s,  
10 but take detailed courses in psychopharmacology and  
11 anything related to it.

12                   So I see no reason why that might not  
13 be done, but I think the accreditation and the  
14 requirements that would need to be met need to be  
15 quite strict.

16                   DR. PASTERNAK:     And in the interests  
17 of time, one last question. I know you've gone  
18 over this before, but could you just briefly  
19 summarize for us the need for the students with  
20 ADHD to receive special education as differentiated  
21 from students with ADHD that would not need special  
22 education?

1 DR. ABIKOFF: I think it depends on  
2 the -- I'll use the word "need" -- on the needs of  
3 the child. In the same way that clinically we try  
4 to tailor treatment to the needs of a particular  
5 child in terms of what it is that he's presenting  
6 with, where is he having difficulty in his life.

7 In a school setting, it seems to me  
8 that the same situation occurs, an ADHD kid is not  
9 an ADHD kid is not a ADHD kid. They have all the  
10 same diagnosis, they're all unique individuals.

11 Based on the cluster, the profile of  
12 needs, deficits and strengths that they present  
13 with, you would hope that in a meeting in which you  
14 have educators sitting down and planning on what  
15 the needs are of that particular child, some kind  
16 of informed decision can be made about whether or  
17 not this youngster may be able to be maintained in  
18 a mainstream classroom with a 504 plan perhaps with  
19 an aide, perhaps with special dispensation in terms  
20 of test taking and the like, or is it the case that  
21 given the picture of this child and the problems he  
22 or she has, that a smaller, more contained

1 classroom with skilled personnel would be better.

2 I am reluctant to say this should be a  
3 blanket decision that should be made. I think it  
4 behooves the school in the same way it behooves the  
5 professionals who work with these children to make  
6 that decision.

7 DR. PASTERNAK: Mr. Chairman, is it  
8 true that the NIH in the process they undertook  
9 regarding ADHD did not come up with a diagnostic  
10 strategy for ADHD or a diagnostic paradigm?

11 DR. FLETCHER: The short answer is  
12 that's not true, but Dr. Abikoff might want to  
13 comment on that.

14 DR. PASTERNAK: I thought NIH tried  
15 to have a conference where they tried to arrive at  
16 a consensus model paradigm for ADHD and were not  
17 able to achieve consensus.

18 DR. ABIKOFF: I actually participated  
19 and presented at that consensus conference. I  
20 think at the end the statement that came out was  
21 wonderful in terms of showing what the field knows  
22 about the disorder and one of the main concerns at

1 the beginning had to do with whether or not it was  
2 a valid disorder and we hope and we think that we  
3 put that question to rest finally and forever.

4 In terms of the best way to make a  
5 diagnosis, I think the AAP guidelines I referred to  
6 in my talks as well as the American Academy of  
7 Child and Adolescent Psychiatry tend to overlap and  
8 are quite similar in terms of what I described on  
9 our slide, that it becomes the ascertainment  
10 through history and interview of current and past  
11 functioning, as well as eliminating and ruling out  
12 other possible explanations for that presentation,  
13 and until we come up with a marker, and I think  
14 we're ten to 25 years away from that, until that  
15 happens, this is the best we can do.

16 DR. PASTERNAK: Thank you very much.

17 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you for your  
18 testimony, Dr. Abikoff, and Dr. Pasternack will be  
19 applying for CE credits later.

20 (Laughter.)

21 DR. FLETCHER: The Commission will  
22 take a short break. We will be having lunch here

1 on the stand and listen to our guest speakers, but  
2 we will try to get on track as close to our track  
3 as possible.

4 Thank you very much.

5 (Brief recess.)

6 DR. FLETCHER: Ladies and gentlemen on  
7 the Commission our next witness is Dr. Dorothy  
8 Koerner Lipsky, the director of the Center for  
9 Educational Restructuring and Inclusion at the  
10 Graduate Center of the University of City of New  
11 York. She is could author or principal author of  
12 50 articles and five textbooks on the subject of  
13 inclusion has worked around this country and around  
14 the world as a former teacher, administrator,  
15 School Board member and I think of importance to  
16 some of the people on the Commission as well as the  
17 audience, and is the parent of the young man with  
18 spinal bifida, who is now thirty years old, so it  
19 is my great privilege to introduce to the  
20 Commission Dr. Dorothy Koerner Lipsky.

21 DR. LIPSKY: Thank you very much. I  
22 appreciate the honor to address you, it puts a new



1 twist on a lunch speaker.

2 I was trying to think about in the  
3 short time we'll have today what I might say that  
4 are things you haven't heard before. In fact, I  
5 know what you've had an opportunity to do is hear  
6 from some wonderful speakers about the efforts that  
7 IDEA must now address. What I'd like to do is just  
8 tell you a little bit for a moment my own history  
9 of how I come to this, because I think it's  
10 important for you to know the hats that I've worn  
11 and how I come at the issues that I'll speak about.

12 My son Danny was born 30 years ago. I  
13 have two other wonderful children as well. Dan was  
14 the last child. He was at a public school in  
15 Brooklyn, P.S. 91. I finally had a chance to do  
16 some work there, so it was exciting to see what  
17 happened in the school. I guess having a child  
18 that's born with such a severe disability really  
19 changes your life. There's no other way to say it  
20 throws everything up in the air, you've got to  
21 reformulate your own thinking on so many issues.

22 Luckily, Danny did survive. This is

1 the group of kids, remember, that had spine bifida,  
2 that were put in institutions. We were told that  
3 there's really no reason to bring kids like Dan  
4 home because it would hurt the family, divorce was  
5 going to be absolute, the other children would not  
6 be able to do well, and there would be no quality  
7 of life for Daniel.

8 We did bring him home, and of course he  
9 continued to grow and change, as so many of the  
10 children that we counted out during those times. I  
11 went back to school and have a doctorate in  
12 research, so much of the things that we talk about  
13 here will be research oriented, but comes from what  
14 I have seen not only for Danny, but so many  
15 children like Danny.

16 I've worked with parent organizations  
17 to hear from them what it is that we need to be  
18 able to take the next steps in education for our  
19 children. The fact is, I also went through  
20 administration, I have been both a principal, A  
21 Superintendent of schools and also sat on a school  
22 board here in New York. So I come at this from a

1 number of different vantage points.

2           The National Center was established six  
3 years ago because the Annie Casey Foundation wanted  
4 to find out what was happening in special education  
5 and how they could help make a difference. We  
6 looked at every state in the country five years ago  
7 to try to determine what was happening in the area  
8 of inclusion. They identified what they thought  
9 were their quality programs and we talked with  
10 administration, parents, students, both general and  
11 special education; State Ed directors and attempted  
12 to determine what were the quality indicators of  
13 inclusion, what was it that we should try to get  
14 into the first legislation that IDEA was looking  
15 at.

16           We were very, very impressed. The  
17 research had two very large documents about  
18 outcomes and what we were finding. The surprising  
19 fact to us was that nobody started their programs  
20 exactly the same. It was definitely school by  
21 school approaches that were so important.

22           What we found was that teachers needed

1 professional development to be able to do the work,  
2 but once they had that professional development, lo  
3 and behold, it was not just good for special  
4 education children, but the outcomes were  
5 significant for both groups of students. You know,  
6 the most important factor, perhaps the one we felt  
7 really touched us, was that parents of special  
8 education children said that for the first time  
9 their children were invited to birthday parties,  
10 that when they had been in self-contained classes,  
11 they were isolated from communities.

12                   What do we want for our children? We  
13 want the children to be able to be part of a full  
14 society. And therefore inclusion was what most of  
15 the parent groups were telling us they wanted.

16                   What do we mean by inclusion? It's not  
17 even in the law. What we mean by inclusion, and of  
18 course we have definitions in all our books, but  
19 there is, by the way, if you go out and do  
20 training, you can't find two people who define  
21 inclusion the same.

22                   Let me read to you what we want

1 inclusion to be. Providing to all students,  
2 including those with significant disabilities,  
3 equitable opportunities to receive effective  
4 educational services with the needed supplementary  
5 aide and support services in appropriate classrooms  
6 in their neighborhood schools in order to prepare  
7 students for productive lives as full members of  
8 society.

9           Once the research was done in terms of  
10 determining that the outcome for both general and  
11 special education students were effective, and  
12 there's much research, Peck has done much research,  
13 in terms of what we've seen for research in terms  
14 of academic outcomes, social outcomes, behavioral  
15 outcomes, this is well documented, I'm not going to  
16 bore you with the numbers, they are definitely in  
17 our books and many other books.

18           What we have found, however, and one of  
19 the, you heard from the Chancellor here in New York  
20 City schools, my partner who would have loved to  
21 have been here, Dr. Gartner, is now going to be  
22 part of his staff, I greatly miss him, but I'm

1     telling you that one of the things that New York  
2     City schools did is allow Allen and I to really  
3     help develop their new continuum that I believe was  
4     mentioned here this morning.  When we looked at the  
5     new continuum, at what was the old system versus  
6     the new systems, there's no doubt the biases that  
7     were built into the old system for children.  We  
8     don't have to tell you how many minority children  
9     continue in self-contained classes instead of  
10    classes that are in general education and  
11    inclusionary with the supplemental aides and  
12    supports.

13                   Visionary leadership is key for  
14    effective inclusion.  Principals for the most part  
15    do not yet have the skills to do the job that we  
16    need to see done.  New York City schools is in the  
17    process of developing a principals' training  
18    manual.  There are easy steps to take to determine  
19    how we can take our self-contained classes that  
20    presently are highly minority and now integrate  
21    them into the general education mainstream, and  
22    what we find in developing our unitary system,

1 non-categorical approach, saying what do the  
2 children need to be successful in the general  
3 education class. How do we adapt the curriculum,  
4 how do we modify the curriculum?

5           We know that when we've done that now,  
6 the data is clear and here in the New York City  
7 schools they are looking at that specifically,  
8 because they have been able to code it. You will  
9 see great gains in the standardized testing for the  
10 general education children, because now in those  
11 collaborative classrooms, they're getting what they  
12 need. There's no teacher that I've ever done, I've  
13 trained across the country, there's no teacher that  
14 tells us that our IEP is really helpful to them.  
15 Isn't that sad? We put so much time and energy.  
16 We were the parent group that fought to have this,  
17 but I've not found a teacher who said this has been  
18 helpful to us.

19           And I must tell that you of all the  
20 groups we tried to train, unfortunately, sometimes  
21 our professional groups who are our psychologists  
22 and our social workers who are geared into the old

1 system of separate are having a very hard time  
2 crossing over into understanding instructional  
3 requirements of adaptations and modification.

4           What do we do in the general education  
5 classroom that can make you successful? We have  
6 lots of data to show that the general education  
7 teachers find training helpful, but then can work  
8 with all children with all disabilities across the  
9 country.

10           To the surprising results, it isn't  
11 just one group of students that really we can look  
12 at and say it's only our LD students that can go  
13 into the general education classrooms and we should  
14 be able to do that, because we have found that  
15 there are some school districts that have found it  
16 easier to integrate students with the most severe  
17 disabilities and some who have started with the  
18 most mild disabilities. There is not one  
19 disability that we can say is the only group of  
20 students that should be included. We can look at  
21 what is needed for that student to be successful in  
22 the class.



1           I would just like to stress before we,  
2   I know you're on a tight schedule, I know I  
3   promised to address my issues in fifteen minutes,  
4   but I know I'd like to leave time for asking  
5   questions. What I see operating now with IDEA and  
6   the strength of IDEA, because while it doesn't  
7   mention inclusion, is very much supportive of  
8   inclusion and I don't have to tell you, you know  
9   the law more than I do, what's in there that  
10  supports inclusion, but what I would like to find  
11  out is the research based practices that IDEA can  
12  reinforce, and it's related to school reform.

13           We are not talking about changing  
14  special education. We are talking about changing  
15  school systems. School reform and IDEA have to be  
16  linked together. In fact, as we looked at the  
17  major school reform movements in the United States  
18  and other studies that we did, in the majority of  
19  those studies we're not addressing students with  
20  special needs. There is special ed and general ed  
21  continuing to this day. We need to link those and  
22  IDEA can do that.

1           Let me address a couple of points and  
2    turn it to you in case you have any questions.  The  
3    first issue I think you have to address is the high  
4    expectations and "Leave No Child Behind."  The  
5    second issue would be the whole school approach; as  
6    I said, it's one of the things that we've done in  
7    our book, but mainly others now are talking about  
8    that as an issue.  It's not a secret how to do it,  
9    but it must be the whole school that we move  
10   towards.

11           The third issue is that the need for  
12   the special populations must be addressed as a  
13   service.  It's not the place, it's the service.  
14   Collaboration between the particular group of  
15   general or special education teachers, we have  
16   found here in New York City and across the country,  
17   that when those special ed and general ed teachers  
18   and specialists that in the past had served only  
19   one group of students now are collaborating,  
20   there's great outcomes for both groups of students,  
21   that includes speech, physical therapy,  
22   occupational therapy, surety terms of academics.

1                   For special ed teachers, the things  
2 they told us most often when they now are in an  
3 inclusionary class was to say, "Oh, my goodness, I  
4 didn't think the children could do that." They had  
5 a whole shifting of thinking in terms of what the  
6 outcomes for the special education could be and the  
7 general education teacher most often talked about,  
8 "Hey, this isn't really all that different. Most  
9 of the children in my class needed that, too." The  
10 idea to have the two people work together in  
11 collaboration is really critical.

12                   The use of instructional supports needs  
13 to be reinforced. You talk about supplemental  
14 aides and services and now you have to continue to  
15 push that concept. Accommodations and  
16 modifications in assessment are not yet being done  
17 well, and cooperative learning was one of the  
18 things, by the way, that teachers told us across  
19 the country, when you say what were the most  
20 important things that helped you in an inclusion  
21 classroom, it was cooperative learning and  
22 technology. It isn't just putting two groups of

1 kids working together, but it's how you do that  
2 effectively.

3 Many teachers talked to us about  
4 needing more supports with behavioral. You heard  
5 of the approach before of functional assessment.  
6 In fact, in the State of New Jersey, what they're  
7 looking at is many different types of approaches  
8 and allowing the school to choose the approach  
9 depending on what the types of children that were  
10 there, the types of understanding that teachers had  
11 about behavior modification approaches, it's not  
12 one approach. Functional assessment is one and  
13 it's a good one, but there are many others.

14 For the most part, there isn't a  
15 teacher that I believe in the school system, I  
16 believe there are some, but I'm fortunate not to  
17 have met them, that doesn't want to do a good job.  
18 We go into teaching because we believe it's a  
19 profession where we were make a difference. The  
20 fact of the matter is professional development is a  
21 key factor that needs to be done. But school by  
22 school again, we're looking at now saying yes, we

1 thought it could be system wide, now we're breaking  
2 it down to school by school approach.

3 I believe that IDEA already had most of  
4 these concepts within it. I'm suggesting that you  
5 strengthen them and you give more reinforcement to  
6 inclusionary practices that would make a difference  
7 for both general education students and special  
8 education students and I believe it's what the  
9 parents want. Thank you.

10 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you. I believe  
11 we have time for a few questions. I believe  
12 Ms. Takemoto has a question.

13 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: First of all,  
14 I want to thank you for all the research that  
15 you've produced, because I'm a consumer of that  
16 information and have used it not only in my own  
17 life, but also for other families that I refer your  
18 work to and thank you for funding those studies.

19 Where I have a -- where there's a  
20 disconnect for me with the inclusion issue,  
21 however, is that a number of families are saying  
22 that they want more restrictive environments, they

1 want a specialized setting to meet emotional,  
2 behavioral, learning disabilities. We heard this  
3 morning about Public School 75 where students get  
4 really nice services when they go to that public  
5 school environment.

6 Help me think through, you said we  
7 might have to strengthen part of IDEA. How would  
8 we strengthen IDEA to find more students to have  
9 access, because we found not enough students have  
10 access to that environment to safeguard, at least  
11 their parents are telling me, I don't know, the  
12 parents are telling me they need a more restrictive  
13 environment.

14 DR. LIPSKY: Here in the City we've  
15 done a lot of work with District 75 to put the  
16 curriculum together. We find that depending on the  
17 age of the child, parents have a hard time  
18 changing their attitude about inclusion and believe  
19 that the self-contained classroom their child was  
20 in, if their child has been there a long time, is  
21 the best possible placement.

22 In fact, we decided in the new

1 continuum to leave that group alone, because they  
2 do believe very strongly that what they have has  
3 been best for their children.

4 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: So we still  
5 need the full continuum?

6 DR. LIPSKY: I think at this point in  
7 time we need to have those parents who have  
8 children in a segregated placement who are older,  
9 the children who are now aging out of our system,  
10 those parents are going to have a very hard time  
11 accepting that their students could be in a high  
12 school inclusion program.

13 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: Could you  
14 speak to specifically strengthening IDEA so more  
15 children have access to an inclusive environment?

16 DR. LIPSKY: Particularly those  
17 children, we find the parents who have children in  
18 inclusive preschool programs--

19 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: I have to  
20 interrupt you a little bit, because my colleagues  
21 are going to be angry they didn't have questions  
22 answered, but strengthening IDEA, what would happen

1 to IDEA, what language would you recommend that  
2 would improve access to inclusion to many students  
3 who are not currently included?

4 DR. LIPSKY: I believe you have the  
5 language. You say in there that the general  
6 education curriculum--

7 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: But it's not  
8 being implemented. So do you have any suggestion  
9 for language. It's not being implemented across  
10 the board. We found that.

11 DR. LIPSKY: Let me give this some  
12 more serious response than a quick response and if  
13 you will, I'd like to write some thoughts to you on  
14 this issue, how I would consider strengthening  
15 specific wording that would allow for more  
16 inclusionary practice.

17 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: Thank you  
18 very much.

19 DR. FLETCHER: That means that you owe  
20 us a document for the record. So the record will  
21 be open.

22 Just to follow up real quickly, last



1 week in Miami, we heard many examples of parents  
2 opting out of public school inclusionary  
3 environments for what were essentially  
4 self-contained placements, and I would say if  
5 anything, the age range tended to be on the younger  
6 side. I don't understand the disconnect between  
7 the sorts of recommendations that you're making and  
8 the practices that you've implemented and yet the  
9 choices that many parents seem to want to make.

10 DR. LIPSKY: Well, I think the  
11 question is what do they mean by inclusionary  
12 practice? We have gone now, not just here in New  
13 York City, but across the country, I have to tell  
14 you that there is not one specific way of looking  
15 at inclusionary practice, so it will often depend  
16 on what it is that's happened within the public  
17 school setting, and many things that are called  
18 inclusionary practice are not.

19 If a child's IEP says they're supposed  
20 to get supplementary supports and are not getting  
21 them, then really we're just giving lip service to  
22 the word "inclusion," as we have mainstreaming

1 previously. The fact is, inclusion is not being  
2 implemented many places that we could feel  
3 comfortable calling it inclusion. There are some  
4 standards, however, there are assessments that can  
5 be done. When you call it inclusionary, I want to  
6 be able to call it inclusionary.

7 DR. FLETCHER: I don't think that's the  
8 issue. In the examples that we heard, parents were  
9 opting out of public education altogether in favor  
10 of settings that were clearly not inclusionary,  
11 were clearly segregated and self-contained. So, I  
12 mean, the issue of how effective the program was is  
13 one thing, but parents were not opting for a less  
14 restrictive environment, they were choosing a more  
15 restrictive environment.

16 DR. LIPSKY: Well, I must say that  
17 again I would have to come back with effectiveness  
18 of the program. If a parent is opting out to a  
19 program that isn't functioning to a high level, one  
20 could almost understand their frustration. Here in  
21 the City, I can tell you when parents have had an  
22 opportunity to go from a more segregated into a

1 quality inclusion program, I can show you there's  
2 much research to show you parents who have opted  
3 into a quality inclusion, because I don't think  
4 parents have really seen what quality inclusion  
5 looks like, and in fact when we think about our  
6 children first, Danny when he was first born, they  
7 felt would have a quality separate program. They  
8 thought I as a parent couldn't accept my  
9 handicapped child if I wanted them in an  
10 inclusionary type setting.

11 The fact of the matter is we have to  
12 think of the children for the future, as well as  
13 employment and into a full society and that's not  
14 going to happen as much in segregated facilities.  
15 So I think inclusion has to be looked at as to is  
16 this quality and then let me hear that the parents  
17 are still opting out.

18 DR. FLETCHER: Well, I mean, I  
19 understand that, but I have to say I think that  
20 reason is a little circular. It's ex post facto  
21 reasoning, but I have to stop because I know that  
22 Commissioner Acosta has a question and then we're

1 going to go on.

2 COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: I defer to you,  
3 Dr. Fletcher.

4 DR. FLETCHER: I'm done.

5 COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: I asked you, you  
6 talked about District 75. Where is that located?

7 DR. LIPSKY: It isn't just one  
8 location, it's a concept, and unfortunately, it is  
9 now a concept that is very strong. Twenty years  
10 ago it was the most severely disabled children here  
11 in the New York City school system and when we  
12 first came into the New York City school system and  
13 did some work, they were segregated by disability.

14 And then when we moved across  
15 categorical skill, those were the most severe were  
16 put into what is called a district, but it is not  
17 one placement. Those classes are also within the  
18 regular public schools, although there are some  
19 special schools. Those are the children who have  
20 also been included into general education classes,  
21 even with the most severe disabilities. They have  
22 many children with emotional and physical

1 disabilities in regular classrooms and can show  
2 their success.

3 District 75 itself has also integrated  
4 children into regular classes.

5 COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: Do you have a  
6 large number of Latino and minority children in  
7 District 75?

8 DR. LIPSKY: Oh, yes.

9 COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: What is the  
10 accountability measure, what accountability  
11 measures are in place to insure that those children  
12 in that District, for the sake of this  
13 conversation, are served?

14 DR. LIPSKY: Well, since I don't work  
15 in the New York City public schools, you  
16 understand, I'm at the Graduate Center of City  
17 University, we just support the new continuum  
18 efforts. I don't think I'm the best person to  
19 answer your District 75 question.

20 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you very much.

21 DR. WRIGHT: I'd like to ask a  
22 question.

1 DR. FLETCHER: Yes, Dr. Wright.

2 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: In the  
3 meantime, I wonder if we can ask New York City  
4 Schools to answer some of those questions, as well  
5 as some statistics on when they say there are  
6 actually students physically located in these  
7 schools, who those students are.

8 DR. FLETCHER: Of course we can. I'm  
9 sure staff picked up on that. Dr. Wright, please,  
10 quickly.

11 DR. WRIGHT: I learned from your  
12 presentation and enjoyed it, as much as I enjoyed  
13 the hamburger that I was gobbling down, and I  
14 apologize for eating while you were talking, but I  
15 tried to give my attention.

16 What I wanted to ask you, I'm sure that  
17 you covered it, but you're at the university level,  
18 you're a teacher trainer?

19 DR. LIPSKY: Yes, that, too, yes. We  
20 do research, we do dissemination, we do  
21 professional development.

22 DR. WRIGHT: Could you just speak for a

1 moment or so about your teacher training, your  
2 staff development in inclusion? Are your teachers  
3 being trained in the inclusion model? Could you  
4 speak for a minute about that, please?

5 DR. LIPSKY: Well, I would be glad to  
6 try to, but actually I'd be glad to give you a copy  
7 of what we do. That might help, because this is  
8 also a school by school approach, what we see as  
9 staff development for teachers and principals, so  
10 if it would be all right I would be glad to let you  
11 have a copy of this, since I brought it to use. Is  
12 that okay?

13 DR. FLETCHER: Sure. Thank you very  
14 much.

15 We need to move on to our next witness.  
16 Doctor Julie Berry Cullen is an assistant Professor  
17 of Economics at the University of Michigan and  
18 she's a faculty research fellow at the National  
19 Bureau of Economic Research. She's a Robert Wood  
20 Johnson Health Policy Scholar from 1999 to 2001 and  
21 Dr. Cullen is going to testify on how funding  
22 formulas effective implication has had. Welcome,

1 Dr. Cullen.

2 DR. CULLEN: Thank you very much. I  
3 noticed so far funding hasn't come up very often  
4 and I think we wish it wouldn't matter how special  
5 education was financed; that children would be  
6 treated the in same way regardless of how much  
7 state and federal funding there is. But as a  
8 practical matter, the method of funding does affect  
9 both how students are classified and the types of  
10 services that they receive.

11 So there's a real tension in designing  
12 a system between--tension in financing special  
13 education between targeting financing towards  
14 districts that happen to have high rates of student  
15 disability, so this is a concept that resources  
16 should flow to where there's more needed, versus  
17 the potential of that to lead to overclassification  
18 of students.

19 So that's a tension that's increased  
20 over time in special education just because of the  
21 way that special education has changed.

22 Back in 1975 when federal funding for



1 special education was introduced, it was really  
2 introduced to resolve the problem of the special ed  
3 students being excluded from the public school  
4 system. Since then the face of special education  
5 has changed, so the rates of disability has grown  
6 dramatically and most of the growth has been in the  
7 category of milder disabilities. So currently  
8 about 80 percent of the students who are disabled  
9 are either learning disabled, speech impaired or  
10 emotionally disturbed.

11 So what's happened is that the degree  
12 of local discretion inside special education  
13 programs has increased over time. So one of the  
14 things critics worry about is that the dramatic  
15 growth that we've seen in the number of children  
16 classified as disabled can partly be attributed to  
17 the way we finance special education. The fact  
18 that by classifying more students, school districts  
19 are able to leverage more state and federal funds  
20 could in part explain the high rates of disability.

21 So what I want to do today is I'm going  
22 to start with a simple review of the basic types of

1 funding mechanisms that we have for special  
2 education, how each of those could differently  
3 affect classifying students as disabled and then  
4 turn to what the evidence is that we currently have  
5 on how financial incentives relate to  
6 classification of students and finally conclude  
7 with a couple of recommendations from what I think  
8 we've learned so far.

9           First, turning to the methods of  
10 finance, it's helpful to start with the big  
11 picture, which is this is a really extensive  
12 program. Some recent estimates estimate that one  
13 in every five dollars in operating budgets goes  
14 towards special education and it's a very  
15 heterogeneous program, so the spending is  
16 disproportionate to the number of students in  
17 special education, because the excess costs are  
18 fairly high.

19           On average, this is an estimate from  
20 the late '80s but it's held up, on average it costs  
21 about 2.3 times as much to educate a student in  
22 special education as opposed to regular education,

1 but beneath those numbers is a great deal of  
2 homogeneity.

3           Recent estimates from data from the  
4 University of Massachusetts suggests that ranges  
5 from as low as 1.2 for students with the mildest  
6 cases of disabilities up to 30 times for severely  
7 disabled students with multiple disabilities.

8           That's one of the things I want you to  
9 have in the background of your mind. That this  
10 really is a very heterogeneous population that  
11 we're talking about under the umbrella of special  
12 education.

13           In order to support localities in  
14 financing these excess costs, both the state and  
15 federal governments provide substantial aid to  
16 school districts. The federal share has never been  
17 that important, so it's been traditionally less  
18 than about 10 percent of total funding for special  
19 education. State roles have been greater,  
20 typically slightly above 50 percent. Again.  
21 There's a lot of heterogeneity across states and a  
22 lot of heterogeneity in the types of policies that

1 different states use.

2           So I'm going to start by classifying  
3 the types of policies that the federal government  
4 has used and state governments have used into three  
5 broad categories. I'm going to draw parallels to  
6 health insurance. I think we see the exact same  
7 methods of cost reimbursement in health and they're  
8 more used to thinking with the types of sort of  
9 undesirable behavior, that those types of incentive  
10 systems can create.

11           The first system is a cost  
12 reimbursement system, which simply means that  
13 districts are reimbursed based on some extent of  
14 excess cost. And that has a very strong advantage,  
15 which is that it does insure districts against the  
16 possibility that they might have a high incidence  
17 of student disability, so it provides a lot of  
18 insurance to school districts, and it also targets  
19 resources towards need.

20           The potential cost or the potential  
21 negative is it really doesn't provide school  
22 districts with any incentive for cost containment,

1 so the parallel to this in health insurance is a  
2 fee for service plan. So it's essentially paying  
3 providers of medical services based on the amount  
4 of care they provide.

5           So if you think about it, they're  
6 asking the person who is being paid for supplying  
7 the service how much of that service you need and  
8 that's the exact same problem that you can run into  
9 in special education that by providing additional  
10 services, by classifying more students, school  
11 districts are able to generate more revenue through  
12 this program and so it's a common problem, very  
13 parallel to fee for service and not unique to  
14 special education.

15           I think this first case highlights a  
16 trade-off we'll see in all finance methods, which  
17 is there is this trade-off of insurance, which is  
18 making sure that resources get to the districts  
19 that have higher needs than other districts and  
20 these incentives, which is trying to remove  
21 incentives to overclassify students or to make sure  
22 that districts are providing the right level of

1 services.

2           So this form of reimbursement, which is  
3 the partial cost reimbursement, is most appropriate  
4 to severely disabled students, and the reason is  
5 there we don't have a lot of debate about whether  
6 the student should be classified as disabled or  
7 not, and so we can look at this, and we might have  
8 more debate about whether the level of service is  
9 appropriate or not. There we can look at the level  
10 or the number of students and that is a true  
11 indicator of the underlying incidence of disability  
12 and so it make sense to target resources based on  
13 that signal of district need.

14           If instead we're looking at milder  
15 disability categories, then the costs or the  
16 expenditure of the School District partly reflect  
17 underlying, incidence of underlying disability, but  
18 also partly reflect practices of classification  
19 that are district specific, and so what could  
20 happen is two districts that really had the same  
21 underlying incidence of disability could have very  
22 different special education expenditures and so if

1 we're targeting resources based on expenditures, we  
2 can end up having a very arbitrary pattern of  
3 resource distribution to districts, based on what  
4 their decisions are, the classification decisions  
5 are of a district. That's one potential cost of  
6 that type of system.

7           The second type of system is a system  
8 that doesn't reimburse based on actual  
9 expenditures, but reimburses based on program size.  
10 This is like the federal system before the 1997  
11 amendments, where school districts or states  
12 received a fixed amount per student classified as  
13 disabled. That falls under this category based on  
14 the number of students who fall under this program,  
15 and this is also the most common method that states  
16 use to reimburse districts for special education.  
17 Normally this happens to a people weighted formula  
18 where the foundation aid or whatever method of aid  
19 that the state uses includes a count of pupils, but  
20 is not a strict count of pupils, it's a weighted  
21 count of pupils, so the special education student  
22 would count as more than one student and would

1 boost aid through the basic aid program.

2           This is, again, turning to the parallel  
3 in health insurance, this is very similar to the  
4 case mix form of reimbursement, where providers of  
5 medicine are reimbursed based on the  
6 characteristics or diagnosis of patients they  
7 serve, so they're receiving some average payment  
8 based on expected costs, but not based on actual  
9 services that they provide. So this, unlike  
10 reimbursing based on actual share of expenditures,  
11 this does provide some incentives for cost  
12 containment, and so the providers now benefit from  
13 anything that's not expended over the average  
14 expenditure level, but it can lead to the problem  
15 what's been termed in the medical literature as  
16 diagnosis creep and this is what happened following  
17 the introduction of diagnostic resource groups back  
18 in the 1980's under Medicare, where there are very  
19 specific categories of diagnoses and each of those  
20 was associated with a specific reimbursement,  
21 following that introduction, patient creep, so  
22 diagnoses moved into those categories that are



1 reimbursed, so the way that that kind of creeping  
2 can happen in special education with this kind of  
3 finance system is first of all on the border  
4 between regular and special education, which is  
5 since special education is reimbursed at a higher  
6 rate, you have students on the margin between  
7 regular and special education more likely to be  
8 classified with special needs, and also within  
9 special education, there's different categories of  
10 disability or different instructional settings  
11 carry different weights then districts also have  
12 incentives to shift students to those programs that  
13 are better reimbursed.

14           The third type, which is something that  
15 both the Federal Government and several states have  
16 moved to try to remove these kinds of incentives to  
17 classify students as disabled, is what's known as a  
18 prospective reimbursement system. And so the way  
19 the federal system works currently is aid is  
20 distributed based on 85 percent on total enrollment  
21 and 55 percent on poverty rates and it's not based  
22 on the actual count of students who are disabled.

1 And so the reason behind this is that there's some  
2 underlying propensity for individuals to have  
3 special needs, and that should be proportional to  
4 the population of students and weighted up by other  
5 factors that determine disadvantage like the  
6 poverty rate.

7           In several states you're using systems  
8 like this, too, which is based on prospective  
9 expenditures not related to actual expenditures,  
10 not related to professional education, not related  
11 to actual program size. What this is parallel to  
12 in the health care literature is to the per capita  
13 payments that are received by HMOs. HMO will  
14 receive a fixed flat fee regardless of what types  
15 of services they provide to that enrollee, so this  
16 has obvious very, very strong incentives to cost  
17 control, is one of the big positives. Also allows  
18 for a great deal of flexibility in the types of  
19 services or for how the provider in health care  
20 settings decides to allocate resources across  
21 patients.

22           The negatives is it completely shifts

1 the risk to the provider. In this example, within  
2 the context of health, it's now the provider of the  
3 health care services who bears all the risk if they  
4 happen to have, say, a sicker than expected  
5 population. And that's the same concern that we  
6 worry about in special education, is that  
7 regardless of the characteristics of the students  
8 that a district actually serves it's still  
9 receiving the same amount of aid, say, from a  
10 higher level of government so it's not at all  
11 insured against happening to have a higher than  
12 expected incidence of disability.

13 So that's probably the biggest negative  
14 associated with this. What I would say is it's not  
15 appropriate for severe disabilities where districts  
16 can really impose a large negative shock on  
17 district budgets and may be appropriate for the  
18 milder disabilities because it does remove the  
19 incentives to classify students on the margin.  
20 There's now no advantage to manipulating the size  
21 of a special education program at all. What some  
22 people would worry about, there's no system that's

1 classification neutral. So this sounds like it  
2 takes away all the issues about classification.  
3 What it also does is it removes the incentives to  
4 classify students as disabled and that's where we  
5 started back in 1975, was with a system to make  
6 sure that all students were being appropriately  
7 served, so that's the trade-off to keep in mind is  
8 that no system is classification neutral.

9           The per capita system does remove the  
10 incentives to overclassify, but provides no  
11 incentives to students to be classified as  
12 disabled. So that could lead to a positive outcome  
13 where students are now treated in a more flexible  
14 manner, not having to be labeled or a negative  
15 label and these students are not receiving adequate  
16 services.

17           I focused on the financial costs. This  
18 is all across the backdrop of what goes into  
19 determining whether a student is disabled or not,  
20 so clearly ideology, fiscal and nonfiscal costs so  
21 what we want to do is say, theoretically these kind  
22 of reimbursement streams could effect whether

1 students are classified and how they're served, but  
2 in practice are these financial incentives really  
3 important or is it something that's dominated by  
4 the other factors that determine whether students  
5 are classified or not.

6           We don't have a great deal of evidence.  
7 The evidence that I'm familiar with is there are  
8 two earlier case studies that looked at changes in  
9 state reimbursement; one that went in the direction  
10 of being more generous and one that went in the  
11 direction of becoming less generous. The first was  
12 an example from Oregon where the system moved to a  
13 new reimbursement system where school districts  
14 were reimbursed at two times the rate of regular  
15 education students up to a cap of 11 percent. And  
16 this was not a quantitative study, but was a  
17 qualitative study where the researcher conducted  
18 interviews and tried to figure out how special  
19 education directors were responding to this policy  
20 and what they found is the special education  
21 directors were being pressured by the principals  
22 and superintendents to bring the count of

1 disability up to that 11 percent cap and they said  
2 that the ways that they had done this was by  
3 pushing classification to earlier grades, so  
4 starting to classify students in kindergarten and  
5 before where they hadn't before.

6 In Vermont, the change went in the  
7 opposite direction where they moved from a generous  
8 special education system to the per capita  
9 reimbursement form. Again, not a quantitative  
10 study, but what the researchers found three years  
11 following that reform, disability rates had fallen  
12 by 17 percent. So these two studies looking at  
13 movements in completely opposite direction show  
14 there's definitely room for the rates to respond to  
15 fiscal incentives.

16 I've done some more quantitative work  
17 looking at a specific state, so this has been  
18 looking at Texas. And actually trying to measure  
19 what is the change in the percent of students  
20 classified as disabled for every change in the  
21 margin of revenue that comes from the state for  
22 classifying a student as disabled. The way the

1 system works there, it is one of these weighted  
2 pupil systems, so having been a higher pupil count  
3 increases both foundation aid and Texas has a  
4 matching grant program. Both of those forms of aid  
5 increase with the pupil count, so districts have an  
6 incentive to generate revenue by classifying more  
7 students as disabled.

8           There was an extreme policy change in  
9 1994 that was not driven by special education, it  
10 was driven by equalization interests. But because  
11 of the way the special education is weighted, it  
12 did change the relative incentives for very high  
13 wealth districts and lower wealth districts to  
14 classify students as disabled so what I was able to  
15 do is ask what happened, so some districts had  
16 sharp increases in the ability to classify students  
17 as disabled other districts had sharp decreases or  
18 their incentives remained flat. So I was able to  
19 track how do the changes, how do they parallel  
20 these movements in financial incentives, and they  
21 actually tracked them really closely. You see a  
22 close correlation between changes in disability

1 rates and changes in these relative financial  
2 incentives and what the results implied is that if  
3 you were to increase the reimbursement from the  
4 state by about 10 percent, you'd see a 2 percent  
5 increase in the disability rate and that increase  
6 is coming where you would expect it to come, it's  
7 in the categories where the definitions are more  
8 subjective, so it's in speech impairment, learning  
9 disability.

10 Obviously, we're not seeing any effect  
11 at all in the physical impairment categories.

12 And looking at the broad picture, what  
13 does that mean about the role of financial  
14 incentives. The change in financial incentives  
15 over the six-year period I was looking at could  
16 explain 40 percent of the increase in disability  
17 rates over that same six-year period so it's not a  
18 nontrivial factor. The way that special education  
19 is reimbursed is a very significant determinant of  
20 the number of students and the size of these  
21 programs and composition of these programs.

22 So I think you could still ask well, so



1 what, is it a good thing or bad thing if more  
2 students are classified as disabled and the direct  
3 question is to say well what happens to the  
4 students who are classified on the margin. Do they  
5 seem to benefit from these services? Even if  
6 that's a positive effect, we don't know what the  
7 spillover effects could be to other students. It  
8 could be positive or it could be negative.

9           In this same study I did have some  
10 evidence on the direct effects where I could say it  
11 looked like the students who are classified are  
12 benefitting from being classified as special  
13 education. There are two things that point to this  
14 not necessarily being in the best interests of the  
15 children who are being shifted on margin.

16           One is it tends to be, even given a  
17 disproportionate rate at which minority students  
18 are classified into special education, on the  
19 margin they're shifted at disproportionate rates  
20 into special education in response to these  
21 financial incentives and more so, the less minority  
22 the teacher population is, which is something that

1 you heard about earlier, so the less minority the  
2 teacher population, the more likely minority  
3 students were to be shifted in at disproportional  
4 rates in response to these financial incentives.

5           The second thing is that it was the  
6 school districts that were really financially  
7 constrained that saw sharp cutbacks their aid to  
8 the state that were most likely to respond to this  
9 financial incentive. You might think this looks  
10 like a good thing, it's more aid to special  
11 education, generous programs, pulled down some of  
12 the barriers so districts are now moving students  
13 into special education that didn't have access  
14 before, but it's actually those districts that are  
15 fiscally constrained in other areas, so it looks  
16 like it's being done for fiscal constraints not for  
17 students shifted on the margin.

18           I tried to get more direct evidence on  
19 what the welfare effects are in classifying  
20 students in response to fiscal incentives and this  
21 is using a national panel data set so now we can  
22 ask is Texas unusual or do these results generalize

1 to other states. In looking at this national panel  
2 data find a very similar magnitude of response of  
3 disability rates to these sort of financial  
4 incentives and what I'm also finding, these are  
5 just preliminary results and is it that the  
6 increased resources are not showing up in quality  
7 of special education programs, they appear to be  
8 shifted to other programs, so that's another  
9 concern is that these resources may not be going  
10 where they're intended to go.

11 And so regardless of how we interpret  
12 the fact that fiscal incentives do play an  
13 important role, it's important to realize there are  
14 two different programs really within special  
15 education, so the classification response only  
16 shows up for the milder disabilities, so the  
17 evident disabilities, the physical disabilities,  
18 the classification is evidence it's not being  
19 responsive to physical incentives.

20 So from other research I think it's  
21 worth highlighting that even though the rates of  
22 disability do not respond to financial incentives,

1 that there can be big costs to this program being  
2 underfunded. I found using Texas data that each  
3 additional dollar that was spent on special  
4 education in the short run reduced spending on  
5 other programs by a dollar and this was for the  
6 outlays, surprise, big outlays for severely  
7 disabled students in Texas. It looked like there  
8 was one for one crowdout of spending in special  
9 education budget. Voters weren't voting to raise  
10 these costs, it was coming out of a fixed education  
11 budget.

12 And so researchers who looked at New  
13 York have a similar finding, so it's one thing to  
14 point out is that underfunding can have negative  
15 effects on district budgets.

16 I want to conclude with a couple of  
17 recommendations. Starting from an economist  
18 perspective, what the justification is of having  
19 special education programs. I really am thinking  
20 of it as a form of insurance. Where at one level  
21 it's insuring parents against the risk of happening  
22 to have a child who is very expensive to educate

1 and that's justification for providing this in a  
2 public forum, public schools and the justification  
3 for having federal and state funding flow to the  
4 schools to support data providing this is to insure  
5 schools against the risk of having a higher than  
6 expected or more costly than expected population to  
7 educate.

8 So from that perspective, the behavior  
9 that we're talking about is what's termed in other  
10 insurance contexts as moral hazard. It sounds like  
11 a value laden word, but all it means the size of  
12 the program or the use of the program is a function  
13 of the generosity of the program. So the better  
14 reimbursed a special education program is, the  
15 bigger special education programs will be and  
16 that's a standard finding with insurance programs.

17 What that means is that if there is a  
18 high degree of moral hazard, then you certainly  
19 don't want to fully insure, so you would not want  
20 to fully fund this. You would like to have the  
21 districts internalize the benefits when making  
22 decisions about how many students to classify.

1           That's my first recommendation, that we  
2 start by recognizing there really are two programs  
3 within special education. There's one part of the  
4 program which addresses severely disabled students  
5 that are not subject to these same sorts of moral  
6 hazard.

7           There's the second program where the  
8 same classification where moral hazard is really  
9 important. What that implies from a funding  
10 perspective, one system of reimbursement is  
11 probably not appropriate for both of these  
12 programs.

13           So the more tenuous recommendations  
14 that I had were how to finance into these two  
15 halves and the first is thinking about the severely  
16 disabled program. There I think it is reasonable  
17 policy to fully fund this either at federal or  
18 state level in order to insure localities against  
19 the risk of having high costs for extremely  
20 disabled students and the reason is that moral  
21 hazard is not a big issue on the classification  
22 side, these students will be identified in the same

1 way regardless of where they live, so it reflects  
2 differences in incidences of disability regardless  
3 of location and on the service side, where we heard  
4 stories earlier today about high expenditures in  
5 New York, we have a built in mechanism for the  
6 severely disabled student through the private  
7 system. So there's some degree of competition and  
8 others argued that's one reason why vouchers would  
9 work in the market of severely disabled students.  
10 We have a well developed private market.

11 So I think even on the level of service  
12 provision, there's not as much moral hazard with  
13 the more severely disabled.

14 So both of those things would point  
15 towards getting the benefit of insuring districts  
16 and a fully funded program. For the mildly  
17 disabled, fully funding is not an appropriate  
18 option because moral hazard is so important in  
19 terms of classification. So there, if we knew a  
20 great deal about costs, knew a great deal about  
21 appropriate interventions, then we might be able to  
22 implement a system like a pupil weighting system

1 that basis the ability of a district receives on  
2 the diagnosis of a student, but I think we probably  
3 aren't there label wise. Probably there research  
4 wise.

5           Once we set these weights and apply  
6 them, if it affects behavior and instruction, then  
7 we're really manipulating instruction policy. So  
8 with the absence of a great deal of information  
9 about the appropriate treatments, the level of  
10 costs, what I think makes the most sense is using a  
11 prospective reimbursement system where we recognize  
12 somewhat similar to Title I, where we recognize  
13 there are some districts that are likely to have  
14 higher incidents of disability, we'd like to target  
15 more resources to those districts so they could  
16 flexibly decide how to allocate them across their  
17 special needs and other students.

18           The danger which I highlighted before  
19 with prospective payment systems is we worry it may  
20 return us to a system where students are not  
21 receiving adequate services, and so what I would  
22 recommend, which is a theme that I heard come up



1 earlier today, is combining this with some kind of  
2 accountability system. So many states, and Texas  
3 is one state that has in the past excluded special  
4 needs students from testing, and I think that's a  
5 real danger. Both change the system of finance and  
6 not make it fully inclusive on the accountability  
7 side.

8 So that would be a dual recommendation  
9 if you move towards prospective payment to combine  
10 it with some system of accountability.

11 Thanks a lot and I look forward to your  
12 questions.

13 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you very much. I  
14 have to say that was the most cogent and lucid  
15 presentation on special education financing I've  
16 ever heard and I'm afraid I heard lots of them,  
17 unfortunately.

18 We're going to start with a question  
19 from Dr. Pasternack, since he's the designated  
20 Federal office for the expenditure of IDEA funds.

21 DR. PASTERNAK: Thank you,  
22 Mr. Chairman. Thank you for the presentation as

1 well. I think there are a lot of people in the  
2 country who would agree that it doesn't cost the  
3 same to educate all kids with disabilities, yet we  
4 have a federal finance system that provides the  
5 same amount of money for all kids with  
6 disabilities, so I think your comments are  
7 particularly timely.

8                   One question I'm sure that other  
9 Commissioners would have is how you would define  
10 students with severe disabilities?

11                   DR. CULLEN: If there was some  
12 agreement that students with severely high  
13 disabilities would be classified the same across  
14 the schools, that's where we can say this isn't  
15 subjective, it's something that's objective and  
16 combined with perhaps knowing how to treat this.  
17 Actually, I've seen several studies that show if  
18 you take the level of functioning of students  
19 across different districts, that there are dramatic  
20 variations as to whether that same student would be  
21 classified in special education in one district  
22 versus another in this mild category, so that would

1 be one criteria it would have to be something  
2 stable across districts where whether a student is  
3 served in special education or not or is classified  
4 as disabled would not be a function of where they  
5 live, that it would be more objective.

6 DR. PASTERNAK: How would you suggest  
7 that we structure the system so that we would not  
8 encourage people to label kids as having a severe  
9 disability because of financial incentives, that  
10 would be provided for students in order to serve  
11 those students with severe disabilities?

12 DR. CULLEN: This is where what I  
13 would define severe disabilities as those  
14 categories that are not subjective so it would not  
15 be subject to financial incentives.

16 DR. PASTERNAK: Are you aware of any  
17 data that would indicate that there is a direct  
18 correlation, positive correlation between the  
19 amount of money spent and the outcomes achieved by  
20 students with disabilities who are recipients of  
21 those high cost services?

22 DR. CULLEN: No, we actually know very

1 little I would say about either the high incidence  
2 or the low incidence, mainly because of  
3 difficulties in controlling for selections. We  
4 don't know what the outcomes for these students  
5 would be in the absence of these services.

6 DR. PASTERNAK: In the private  
7 schools that you were referring to, do we have any  
8 data? I know you're a fiscal person as opposed to  
9 a programmatic person, but in the fiscal reviews  
10 that you've done, have you encountered any  
11 programmatic data which shows that people receiving  
12 fiscal incentives in those programs would have the  
13 same outcomes as those not receiving?

14 DR. CULLEN: This is based on  
15 secondhand readings, but from what I understand  
16 about reading from these programs, it's a  
17 perception that it's pretty well known what  
18 services need to be provided and there's where the  
19 competition is more on the cost level and less on  
20 the types of services that are provided to severely  
21 disabled students.

22 DR. PASTERNAK: Your recommendation

1 to us to take back in terms of the structuring of  
2 the finances for the IDEA would be those categories  
3 you referred to; the mild disabilities, I think  
4 that's the language you're using and severe  
5 disabilities, is that correct?

6 DR. CULLEN: That's correct.

7 DR. PASTERNAK: Thank you very much.  
8 Thank you, Mr. Chair.

9 DR. FLETCHER: Commissioner Rivas?

10 COMMISSIONER RIVAS: Thank you for your  
11 presentation. What would be the separation between  
12 the mild disabilities and the severe disabilities,  
13 I guess, that they would be using as a guideline to  
14 separate the financing of these? Are you talking  
15 about like low incidence and high incidence cases  
16 or--

17 DR. CULLEN: I think this is the same  
18 question so, I must not have answered it quite  
19 before, which is you're saying if I think there  
20 should be two programs where should be the line be  
21 drawn between students which should be in each  
22 program. And I'm not qualified to say, but my

1 judgment would be that those disabilities that are  
2 evident, that no one would debate whether a  
3 disability exists or doesn't exist and that may  
4 evolve with assessment, with knowledge, with  
5 medical practice, but those cases where there would  
6 be no debate about whether a student was disabled  
7 or not would be the cases that I would count as  
8 being objective, and not subject to the same level  
9 of moral hazard, but does coincide with low  
10 incidence.

11 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you. Dr. Coulter?

12 DR. COULTER: No questions.

13 Commissioner Acosta. Commissioner Wright?

14 DR. WRIGHT: I don't have much of a  
15 question but I'm a former director of special  
16 education from Illinois and we just had so much  
17 always needing more money, whether for funding, at  
18 least partial funding and all that, so your  
19 presentation has certainly given me another  
20 perspective.

21 I remember and Dr. Pasternack could  
22 probably relate to this, I remember back last year

1 when President Bush called in an about a hundred  
2 black leaders from across the country to meet with  
3 him, Secretary Page and some others and the first  
4 thing I said to Secretary Page, Dr. Pasternack,  
5 was, "I came here to tell you and the President  
6 that we must have more money for special ed across  
7 the board, we must have full funding, and."  
8 Dr. Page, if you ever met him, is very calm, cool  
9 and collected. He said, "You know, Dr. Wright, we  
10 can't give you full funding, but we promise you we  
11 will give you more money than you've ever had for  
12 special education," and that stuck with me.

13 You've given me a perspective that it  
14 doesn't have to be across the board. You're saying  
15 that to separate it out into certain programs and I  
16 want to thank you for giving me another perspective  
17 to think about, and that's my comment.

18 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you. Nancy.

19 COMMISSIONER GRASMICK: Just a quick  
20 question, I just want to understand in summary the  
21 money follows the student. If you take as a  
22 premise the two categories, the money follows the

1 students whether that's public or non-public, et  
2 cetera, is that correct?

3 DR. CULLEN: Do you mean through the  
4 way financing these things work?

5 COMMISSIONER GRASMICK: I'm  
6 suggesting that these two categories that you've  
7 articulated that students who are low incidence,  
8 high cost, go into non-public facility for money  
9 follows the student.

10 DR. CULLEN: Yes.

11 COMMISSIONER GRASMICK: Okay, thank  
12 you.

13 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: Thank you for  
14 your comments and I was very intrigued by a piece  
15 of what you said about the dollar for dollar. You  
16 put one dollar into special education and you save  
17 a dollar. What studies, what is your basis for  
18 information on this?

19 DR. CULLEN: One is a study I've done  
20 myself and another is a study by Hampton Blakeford  
21 and Kim Wykoff in New York. This really is a  
22 separate analysis from what I was describing about



1 the milder disabilities, because in Texas those  
2 categories are actually overfunded so that there's  
3 excess revenue, based on my calculations from  
4 classifying students as mildly disabled. The  
5 severely disabled cases are greatly underfunded, so  
6 what I was looking at was looking at district  
7 budgets, changes over time if a district had to  
8 serve a deaf blind student or a student with  
9 multiple disabilities and trying to see how that  
10 affected spending on regular education, so it could  
11 mean in the long run there's less of a budgetary  
12 impact, but one or two years after the extra money  
13 that was expended for the severely disabled student  
14 came dollar for dollar out of spending on regular  
15 education students, so per person spending on  
16 regular education was reduced directly in  
17 proportion to the spending on special education.

18 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: So when you  
19 have a budget of \$100 and you spend \$51 on a  
20 student with severe disability, regular education  
21 for people, well, in general, it goes down, the  
22 regular education side is \$49?

1 DR. CULLEN: That's right. So the way  
2 I interpret it is that the education budget in the  
3 short run is largely fixed, so the other  
4 alternative is that the local government could  
5 raise more tax revenue, so they could budget for  
6 this year and residents could vote to pay higher  
7 taxes. That doesn't happen.

8 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: And then the  
9 other part when you talk about students, it's less  
10 costly to educate students in the regular  
11 classroom, you were referring to, I just want to  
12 clarify, you are not referring to students with  
13 severe disability who have one-on-one services and  
14 appropriate education for that severe disability,  
15 yet are spending their full day, a majority of  
16 their day in the regular education class, is that  
17 correct?

18 DR. CULLEN: You mean when I  
19 said--excess revenue?

20 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: No, now I'm  
21 talking about in general you said that students in  
22 the regular classroom are less costly to educate

1 than students who are not in a regular classroom.  
2 I just want to clarify, you are not speaking about  
3 students with severe disabilities who are being  
4 included in regular education, spending the  
5 majority of their day in regular education classes,  
6 yet have an intensive level of service needs.

7 DR. CULLEN: No. And a good source  
8 for this is a chapter by Chambers in a recent book  
9 that came out that analyzes Massachusetts data and  
10 very carefully outlines the excess cost by  
11 disability by setting. So when I say that the  
12 expenses could be as low as many in excess of 24  
13 percent over the amount needed to educate a regular  
14 education student, that would be for a mildly  
15 learning disabled student served in a regular  
16 education setting and we have a very different  
17 figure for students with severe disabilities served  
18 in a regular education setting.

19 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: In the  
20 insurance environment, when insurance companies are  
21 reimbursing per capita, they might reimburse  
22 someone, let's just say someone who is deaf blind

1 differently than they would reimburse someone who  
2 has cerebral palsy, different from someone, but  
3 you're saying two tiered.

4 Can you tell me why you've gone to  
5 two-tier, and I also need to know in doing so, are  
6 you, let me just ask some categories. Are you  
7 talking about blindness?

8 DR. CULLEN: As one--

9 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: As one of the  
10 low incidence?

11 DR. CULLEN: Yes.

12 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: Blindness,  
13 autism, severe mental deterioration?

14 DR. CULLEN: Yes.

15 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: I wondered  
16 where your cutoff is there.

17 DR. CULLEN: I was hoping people in  
18 the field could draw where this line is, but I  
19 think conceptually we can split up these two types  
20 of programs, but I'm not the person to say where  
21 that line is. I see that partly conceptually what  
22 we would like to do and what ends up happening in

1 practice are different things. If we came up with  
2 an ideal plan had a careful composite analysis and  
3 decided what the appropriate categories are, how  
4 you reimburse with each one once that's implemented  
5 in the political realm, it ends up over time  
6 diverging from what ideally we'd like to see.

7           So the more parameters you put in a  
8 program the more dangerous it is. I've seen this  
9 in places where the placement specific weights for  
10 mainstreaming education have become politicized.  
11 There are lobby groups that lobby for these weights  
12 and it differs from what a cost analysis person  
13 would say these placements should be.

14           I've seen this in district size  
15 adjustment. First there is a small adjustment,  
16 then large districts, then midsized districts  
17 lobbied for their own adjustment.. Again, it's  
18 related to this moral hazard having too many  
19 political players in a program.

20           COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: Thank you for  
21 clarifying, that helps us as we're considering all  
22 this.

1 DR. FLETCHER: Just a quick question.  
2 You cited a paper by Moore that said that 13  
3 percent of the costs of special education were in  
4 evaluation costs. I note that the date on that  
5 paper is 1988. Are you aware of any more recent  
6 analyses of evaluation costs, because the  
7 impression that many of us have is that these costs  
8 have increased substantially, particularly for the  
9 milder disabilities over the last ten years.

10 DR. CULLEN: I'm not aware of any.  
11 I'll take a look at that Chambers article again.  
12 That's the first place I can look of to check.

13 DR. FLETCHER: Since he's a  
14 Commissioner, we can ask him.

15 Then I have a comment and that is  
16 simply that while I understand the distinction that  
17 you're making between severe and mild disabilities,  
18 if a child with a so-called mild disability doesn't  
19 receive adequate instruction, they will essentially  
20 develop severe disabilities and the cost of  
21 actually intervening with those kids, probably  
22 exceeds what has been provided, which is

1 essentially where they had the difficulty to begin  
2 with, but I appreciate the analysis very much.

3 DR. CULLEN: That's where I think the  
4 accountability would come in, is replacing it with  
5 careful monitoring.

6 DR. FLETCHER: Also the issue of the  
7 number of kids that would never need this form of  
8 instruction if we had the appropriate sorts of  
9 early intervention programs in place.

10 I think Mr. Jones had a question.

11 MR. JONES: Yes, as part of your  
12 research work and I don't know if it was  
13 exclusively quantitative or through interviews and  
14 so on, to gain a deeper understanding--

15 DR. CULLEN: Quantitative.

16 MR. JONES: Qualitative. The issue of  
17 the actual process that goes on, of referral or  
18 overidentification or change in weight, I can  
19 recall during the last Congressional debate on this  
20 folks who appeared before the House and Senate  
21 subcommittees said, "Of course, I as a teacher or  
22 no teacher would ever consciously do something like

1 that," and of course you would say, "Of course not,  
2 it's not a conscious decision, it's a reaction to  
3 incentives and institutional pressures or  
4 supervisory pressures."

5 I wanted to ask if there were any areas  
6 identified as you investigated that were some of  
7 the ways that plays out. So, for example, one of  
8 the things I can remember hearing five years ago  
9 was that, in fact something Chancellor Levy said  
10 this morning, is for referrals out of the system  
11 there becomes no incentive to actively scour the  
12 needs, or review the needs of the kids that are  
13 existing special ed students to determine if  
14 they're no longer in need of services, so they stay  
15 on the roll and that inflates the roll.

16 Were there discussions of things like  
17 that and if so what were those things?

18 DR. CULLEN: I actually haven't been  
19 able to look at that with the data I have. But I  
20 know some individuals using Texas data at the  
21 individual level are able to look at entry and  
22 exit. I had aggregate percent of students to



1 special ed, but I think that's really likely that  
2 there's less exit as well as probably more entry.  
3 What I've done can't distinguish that.

4 MR. JONES: Okay, thank you.

5 DR. FLETCHER: And we all know, just to  
6 punctuate that, when students are excluded in the  
7 accountability system, even Texas data is somewhat  
8 limited because you're restricted to only those  
9 kids who participate in the State accountability.

10 DR. CULLEN: I've actually looked at  
11 that just recently and am finding all kinds of  
12 bizarre behavior in regard to who is classified as  
13 special needs depending on how far from the next  
14 target pass rate the school district is, so in that  
15 context you're finding gating as well. Similar  
16 principle to the financial, but it's just evident  
17 that these categories are mutable and there's a lot  
18 of discretion as to where the line is drawn between  
19 able and disabled.

20 DR. FLETCHER: We'll finish with a  
21 followup question from Dr. Pasternack.

22 DR. Pasternack: Thank you, Mr. Chair.

1 You asked the question I wanted to ask, but you  
2 asked it much better.

3 A couple of questions I wanted to  
4 follow up on. What do you think should be the  
5 percentage of funds spent based on the research  
6 you've done and the percentage of funds we should  
7 spend on accountability?

8 DR. CULLEN: That's a really tough  
9 question for me to answer. I'm not on the grand  
10 level enough to know what the assessment costs are,  
11 but my general suggestion would be is to shift  
12 further away from assessment of specific  
13 individuals and more assessment of all individuals.  
14 So moving to more of a universal system with  
15 universal accountability, individual specific and  
16 have goals for each individual, maybe less on,  
17 certainly less on deciding which categories of  
18 disability apply, except in a context where we have  
19 an intervention that we know works.

20 DR. PASTERNAK: What do we know about  
21 the relationship between funding and outcome?

22 DR. CULLEN: In special education or

1 in regular education?

2 DR. PASTERNAK: Well, of course, since  
3 we are the President's Commission on Excellence in  
4 Special Education, our interest is in special ed,  
5 but if the Chairman would allow, I'd be interested  
6 in a quick answer to both if we know something  
7 about both.

8 DR. CULLEN: I was just joking,  
9 because we know very little even at the level of  
10 regular education of what actually translates into  
11 better outcomes. I think that's part of the reason  
12 that as a nation and across the states we've  
13 shifted from a system that's evaluated input where  
14 you place emphasis on standards, class size,  
15 teacher certification, shifting now to a focus on  
16 outputs, such as student performance, dropout rates  
17 is that we really don't know that much about the  
18 process, we don't know what's effective, so we're  
19 trying to let the bureaucracies of schools on their  
20 own decide how best to allocate their resources and  
21 evaluate them based on what comes out, but we don't  
22 know very much about--the regular ed process.

1           The only study now, this is not coming  
2     from the education literature, but coming from the  
3     economics literature, is a study from Texas done by  
4     Rick Hanyushe (ph) and John Kanas, Steve Rifkind,  
5     that just asks, again it's not resource based. It  
6     asks does it look like students benefit from being  
7     classified as special needs, and they find small  
8     positive effects for some students, but that's  
9     really the only systematic evidence that I've seen  
10    on the effects of special education.

11           DR. PASTERNAK:    Are you aware of the  
12    percentage of revenues which might be Medicaid  
13    based that schools are receiving for educating  
14    students with disabilities?

15           DR. CULLEN:    What share is not local?  
16    So on average, it's 60 percent, but it varies. On  
17    average 60 percent would be federal plus state or  
18    maybe about 65 percent and 45 percent is financed  
19    locally, but that varies a great deal across the  
20    state, so ranging, whether the locality is  
21    responsible for a larger share, but that's on  
22    average.

1 DR. PASTERNAK: Of the 83 percent  
2 that is not federal, these non-IDEA anyway, not  
3 federal, you're saying that 65 percent of that is  
4 state and the remainder of that is local?

5 DR. CULLEN: You're talking about  
6 non-special education?

7 DR. PASTERNAK: I'm talking about  
8 special education.

9 DR. CULLEN: Of total expenditures of  
10 special education, about 45 percent on average is  
11 local.

12 DR. PASTERNAK: And we don't--well, I  
13 guess the answer is we don't really know the  
14 relationship between funding and outcomes, and that  
15 would be as we move to our research agenda later  
16 this week, that would be an area that would be  
17 important for us to--let me ask you this question.  
18 Would you think that would be important for us to  
19 know?

20 DR. CULLEN: That's one thing I want  
21 to plug, we need data to answer these questions. I  
22 tried before to get spending data. When I was

1 living in Massachusetts they made it very  
2 difficult. I had to write it down by hand, I could  
3 have gotten it. This is ten years ago. I notice  
4 states are making more data available on the web,  
5 but that's where we need to start to make the  
6 financial data available so we can analyze this.

7 DR. PASTERNAK: Finally, Mr. Chair,  
8 would you be in favor of giving the states the  
9 ability to use, as was proposed in the SEA  
10 reauthorization debate 50 or more of the IDEA money  
11 for things other than providing special education  
12 and related things to students with disabilities?

13 DR. CULLEN: This is essentially what  
14 already happens with state funding, about half of  
15 the states, actually 35 of the states do not tie  
16 the receipt of special education funds to having to  
17 expend those in special education, so it's a  
18 smaller issue, but it's currently a smaller amount  
19 of funding, but I would be in favor of a movement  
20 that addresses students at need and at risk more  
21 generally and places less of an emphasis in  
22 identifying who is and who is not disabled.

1 DR. PASTERNAK: Has anyone done the  
2 analysis of ranking states by the amount of money  
3 they spend per student and the outcomes on things  
4 like this? Is that simple a level of analysis that  
5 you're able to start with?

6 DR. COLE: That's been done. The huge  
7 problem is that there's so much selection, so  
8 mainly people haven't looked at the state level,  
9 but you certainly look at a school district that  
10 has high spending compared with a school district  
11 with low spending, then you have to ask what are  
12 the backgrounds of the students in these two places  
13 like how more or less involved are their parents,  
14 so it's incredibly hard to separate resources from  
15 other inputs.

16 DR. PASTERNAK: Thank you very much  
17 for your testimony. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

18 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you, Dr. Cullen.  
19 I want to point out for the record the Hanshack  
20 study, that found special education reading sites  
21 maintain a gain of .04 standard deviations a year,  
22 which means that if you replace the special

1 education second percentile, four years later he'd  
2 be reading at third percentile and many of us do  
3 not regard that as particularly satisfactory. The  
4 gain in math was a little bit larger, it was .12  
5 standard deviations, but those of us in special  
6 education really do not regard that as a terribly  
7 actively significant conclusion as well.

8 DR. CULLEN: Thank you.

9 DR. FLETCHER: We're going to move on.  
10 Our next witness is Dr. Joseph Webby, who is an  
11 assistant professor in the Department of Special  
12 Education Vanderbilt University. He is also a  
13 Kennedy Center investigator and fellow. Dr. Webby  
14 specializes in children and youth with behavior  
15 disorders, observational assessment, functional  
16 assessment of aggressive behavior and risk factors  
17 in the development of problem behavior.

18 Thank you, Dr. Webby.

19 DR. WEBBY: Thank you, Mr. Chairman.  
20 Given the previous testimony today, I think the  
21 issue of teacher preparation is an important one,  
22 given that for most teachers, the first nudge



1 towards special education comes from the general  
2 education teacher.

3 Thank you for the opportunity and honor  
4 to speak in front of his commission today. My  
5 testimony will outline recommendations for  
6 improving the training that general and special  
7 education teachers receive to serve children with  
8 severe behavior disorders (SBD) in school settings.  
9 My recommendations are as follows:

10 1. Increased behavior management training should  
11 be provided to general education teachers, special  
12 education teachers, school administrators, and  
13 related service personnel. This training should  
14 focus on evidence-based practices that addressed  
15 behavior needs at the whole school and individual  
16 child levels.

17 2. An emphasis needs to be placed on the  
18 importance of quality academic instruction as a  
19 critical component to any behavior management  
20 program. Teacher training programs in the area of  
21 severe behavior disorders should require at least  
22 one primary course in the area of academic

1 instruction, specifically in the area of reading.

2 3. For students with severe behavior disorders,  
3 functional behavior assessment plans (FBA) and  
4 subsequent behavior intervention plans (BIP) should  
5 be the cornerstone of the individualized education  
6 plans. Current federal guidelines emphasize the  
7 use of FBA as a last step before removal from an  
8 educational placement. Both the general and  
9 special education teachers should receive training  
10 that emphasizes the importance of behavioral  
11 assessments to the initial development of defective  
12 programming for these students.

13 4. Given the poor post-school outcomes reported  
14 for students with severe behavior disorders,  
15 teacher preparation should include transition  
16 planning as an important piece of the training  
17 process.

18 5. Continued research on effective strategies is  
19 needed to determine the efficacy of different  
20 models of behavioral and academic intervention for  
21 students with severe behavior disorders. As the  
22 number of evidence-based strategies increases this

1 information needs to be incorporated in both  
2 preservice and in-service training programs for  
3 general and special education teachers.

4 My testimony will focus on each of  
5 these issues. I will address the current state of  
6 practice and will propose specific actions that  
7 should be taken to meet the needs of children and  
8 youth who are at risk or engage in severe behavior  
9 disorders in school settings. Finally, the term  
10 severe behavior disorders SBD will be used it to  
11 describe this population of students. Although  
12 this term is traditionally used to describe  
13 students identified as emotionally disturbed under  
14 IDEA, it certainly includes other children with  
15 high incidence disabilities (LD, MMR) who engage in  
16 unacceptable rates of problem behavior.

17 The issue of training teachers to work  
18 with students with severe behavior disorders within  
19 schools is incredibly complex. To date, there is  
20 not an agreed-upon knowledge base with the specific  
21 sets of requisite skills to work with children and  
22 youth with behavior disorders. In addition, it

1 appears that many personnel preparation programs  
2 lack any empirical foundation. Schools and state  
3 agencies continue to use unequal standards in  
4 identifying children and youth for special  
5 education services. Children and youth with SBD  
6 are typically served by multiple agencies with  
7 multiple theoretical bases, practices and  
8 objectives (e.g., mental health, juvenile justice,  
9 family services). Perhaps one of the greatest  
10 challenges in the field is working within school  
11 systems that continue to use, advocate, and promote  
12 punishment and exclusion strategies in response to  
13 behavioral challenges, while the evidence is clear  
14 that these strategies not only failed to reduce  
15 challenges, but may in fact increase problems.

16 An examination of recent policies and  
17 trends directed at students with challenging  
18 behavior provides a blueprint for educational  
19 practices. To date, the field has not sufficiently  
20 prepared children and youth with SBD to meet  
21 benchmarks established through federal and state  
22 policies. For example, all U.S. schools are to

1 provide a safe and drug-free learning environment  
2 for all students, according to the Goals 2000  
3 Education Act. However, it is reported that one in  
4 10 Americans schools had at least one serious  
5 violent crime in the 1996-97 school year, 57  
6 percent of principals reported that one or more  
7 incidents of violence resulted in police  
8 involvement, and one-third of parents in the nation  
9 do not feel that their children are safe at school  
10 or in their neighborhood. Specific mandates in the  
11 recent reauthorization of the Individuals with  
12 Disabilities Education Act also speak directly to  
13 concerns common among students with SBD. IDEA  
14 mandates that contingent upon disciplinary action  
15 that results in a removal of a students with a  
16 disability from school beyond 10 days, the district  
17 must develop or revisit the functional behavioral  
18 assessment (FBA) and the related positive  
19 behavioral support plans (PSB) in an attempt to  
20 successfully keep students in a less restrictive  
21 environment.

22 The concepts of FDA and PBS are a

1 reflection of emerging evidence-based practices  
2 that have been identified over the last several  
3 years. However, students with SBD continue to be  
4 removed from school settings due to problem  
5 behavior more so than any other disability group.  
6 IDEA further mandates increased access and  
7 participation in the general education curriculum.  
8 However, students with SBD continue to be served  
9 primarily in pull-out programs, more so than any  
10 other disability group. In sum, while improvements  
11 in our approach to meeting the needs of students  
12 with SBD has improved, there is still a great need  
13 for improving services for these students.

14 Teachers and administrators alike have  
15 expressed concern regarding the problem behavior  
16 that is often exhibited in schools by students with  
17 disabilities as well as those students who are  
18 at-risk for developing severe behavior disorders.  
19 Unfortunately, schools have responded to problem  
20 behavior in a manner that can best be described as  
21 reactive. Students who exhibit problem behavior  
22 are often removed from classrooms and schools,

1 usually after a crisis has occurred.

2 Unfortunately, numerous surveys have shown that  
3 teachers, particularly those in general education  
4 classrooms, and school administrators lack the  
5 training to address severe problem behavior.

6 In response to educators' and the  
7 Public's concern over aggressive and violent  
8 behavior in schools among children and youth with  
9 disabilities, the 1997 reauthorization of the  
10 Individuals with Disabilities Act IDE provides  
11 specific rules that are designed to promote  
12 increased prosocial responding and avoids simply  
13 removing students with disabilities from school.  
14 For example, positive behavioral interventions,  
15 strategies and supports, and functional behavioral  
16 assessments FBA or components of a proactive  
17 approach referred to as positive behavior supports.  
18 Positive behavior supports, PBS, is a set of  
19 strategies and systems designed to increase the  
20 capacity of schools to A, reduce school disruption  
21 and, B, educate students with problem behaviors.  
22 The emerging literature on building PBS plans for

1 students with disabilities clearly points to the  
2 need to build larger overall school systems of  
3 supports to A, ensure that PBS plans are  
4 implemented with a high degree of integrity and, B,  
5 to prevent problem behaviors from developing into  
6 chronic patterns that will ultimately require  
7 specialized services. In addition, this literature  
8 suggests that FBA and PBS technology should be  
9 routinely used with non-identified children to  
10 prevent behavioral problems from developing into  
11 chronic patterns that may then lead to special  
12 education services.

13 Over the past several years, a model of  
14 school-wide PBS has emerged that is designed to  
15 improve the capacity of schools to manage problem  
16 behavior of all children. A three-tiered approach  
17 has been proposed. At the first level, a primary  
18 school-wide intervention is implemented with a  
19 focus on developing a common set of behavior  
20 expectations and a method for teaching those  
21 behaviors in all settings within a school.. At the  
22 second level (secondary), specialized interventions



1 are designed and implemented for small groups of  
2 students who are nonresponsive to the school-wide  
3 intervention. At the third level (tertiary),  
4 individualized programs of supports are developed  
5 for those students who continue to demonstrate high  
6 rates of inappropriate behavior. These plans are  
7 often based on FBAs and may include students  
8 currently receiving special education services.

9           This model of PBS is an extension of  
10 evidence-based practices developed in the area of  
11 behavior analysis and has been the subject of a  
12 number of research and clinical evaluations (many  
13 of which have been funded by the Office of Special  
14 Education Programs). This systems or community  
15 model addresses some of the limitations in current  
16 teacher preparation programs by providing basic  
17 behavior management training to all school  
18 personnel. Research on this model has demonstrated  
19 its effectiveness in reducing general disruptive  
20 behavior in schools as measured by office referrals  
21 and disciplinary contacts with students. Although  
22 continued research is needed, it appears that this

1 approach has broad acceptance with educators and  
2 administrators in both general and special  
3 education.

4 Recommendations in the area of behavior  
5 management:

6 1. Increased behavior management  
7 training should be provided to general education  
8 teachers, special education teachers, school  
9 administrators and related service personnel. This  
10 training should focus on evidence-based practices  
11 that address behavior needs at the whole school and  
12 individual child levels. To this end, I suggest  
13 that some specific areas need to be studied to  
14 improve the capacity of schools to meet the needs  
15 of students with SBD.

16 A. Identification of the  
17 characteristics of children who are nonresponsive  
18 to primary level behavior support programs. If a  
19 common set of characteristics can be determined,  
20 implementation of more intensive levels of support  
21 can begin much earlier.

22 B. Implementation of longitudinal

1 evaluations of PBS models in order to determine if  
2 durable changes in student outcomes can be  
3 achieved.

4 C. Development of assessment  
5 instruments that measure the impact of secondary  
6 and tertiary levels of intervention that will be  
7 adopted by administrators, teachers, and other  
8 school personnel. Currently, the evaluation of  
9 most school-level interventions incorporates  
10 readily available measures such as office referrals  
11 and discipline contacts. These measures may not be  
12 sensitive to changes in significant behavior such  
13 as positive peer interactions and increased  
14 academic engagement.

15 D. Development of training materials  
16 for preservice teacher preparation programs.  
17 Currently, training in the area of behavior  
18 management appears to occur at the in-service  
19 level. To better prepare general education  
20 teachers, special education teachers, and school  
21 administrators to meet the needs of students with  
22 SBD, relevant training and experiences should be

1 delivered as early in the preparation process as  
2 possible.

3 Increased academic instruction:

4 It has been reported that teachers of  
5 students with SBD use effective teaching practices  
6 infrequently, thus exacerbating the academic  
7 deficits of these students. Research indicates  
8 that teachers' instruction is both more limited and  
9 characterized by easier tests for children  
10 exhibiting problem behaviors than for those who are  
11 not. While there are many reasons for the lack of  
12 instruction given to students with SBD, a major  
13 factor is the lack of specific training of pre- and  
14 in-service teachers in the area of instructional  
15 methods, particularly in the area of reading. This  
16 trend is unfortunate, given that there is  
17 significant body of evidence that has documented a  
18 common current relationship between academic  
19 underachievement and emotional and behavioral  
20 problems in school-age youth. As a group, students  
21 with severe behavior disorders exhibit academic  
22 deficiencies in most subject areas. Although the

1 exact nature and directionality of the relationship  
2 remains equivocal, it is evident that academic and  
3 behavioral difficulties exist as highly correlated  
4 characteristics.

5           It has been the contention of several  
6 experts in the field of severe behavior disorders  
7 that addressing the achievement needs of these  
8 students through exquisite and direct instruction  
9 may have the effect of improving student problem  
10 behavior and, consequently, the quality of teacher  
11 interactions with these students. In fact, there  
12 is a small but growing body of literature  
13 demonstrating that improvements in academic  
14 achievement corresponds with improved social  
15 behavior in schools. Since many students with  
16 severe behavior disorders show significant  
17 deficiencies in their reading ability, I believe  
18 that teachers of students with or at risk for SBD  
19 need to receive intensive training in the  
20 evidence-based approaches for teaching reading  
21 skills and comprehension of material.

22           Recommendation in the area of academic

1 instruction:

2 1. An emphasis needs to be placed on  
3 the importance of quality academic instruction as a  
4 critical component to any behavior management  
5 program. Teacher training programs in the area of  
6 severe behavior disorders should require at least  
7 one primary course in the area of academic  
8 instruction, specifically in the area of reading.

9 In conjunction with this recommendation, I propose  
10 that additional research is needed in the following  
11 areas:

12 A. Studies are needed on the efficacy  
13 of different models of reading instruction for  
14 students with SBD. A recent review of this  
15 literature reported that there have been very few  
16 intervention studies that have investigated the  
17 impact of reading programs with this population of  
18 students. Although the preliminary evidence is  
19 somewhat positive, more research is needed to  
20 determine whether particular types of reading  
21 programs are more effective for these students.

22 B. Studies are needed on the factors

1 that influence the efficacy of reading  
2 interventions with students with SBD. As mentioned  
3 above, relatively few reading studies have been  
4 conducted with this group of students. Given the  
5 heterogeneity of this group it is possible that  
6 students with SBD and similar reading difficulties  
7 will respond differently to the same reading  
8 program. We need to understand those factors that  
9 might predict success or failure in this crucial  
10 area and train teachers to use that information  
11 when determining instructional programs.

12 C. In addition studies are needed on  
13 the factors that influence the delivery of quality  
14 reading instruction by teachers. As mentioned,  
15 descriptive research has shown that there is an  
16 absence of instruction in many classrooms that  
17 serve students with SBD. A better understanding of  
18 factors inhibiting instruction by teachers would  
19 lead to the development of stronger preparation  
20 programs for teachers interested in working with  
21 this population of students.

22 Functional behavior assessments:

1                   Aggressive and disruptive behaviors  
2   often characterize children and youth with SBD and  
3   set them apart from children with other primary  
4   handicapping conditions. A comprehensive  
5   understanding of the factors that maintain the  
6   externalizing and internalizing behaviors  
7   characteristic of this population has eluded  
8   researchers and practitioners alike. Failure to  
9   fully comprehend the stimuli that vocation and  
10  maintain these behaviors has led to treatments with  
11  limited promise for positive, long-lasting  
12  outcomes. Several factors have contributed to our  
13  lack of knowledge about effectively assessing and  
14  treating specific problem behaviors. The use of  
15  comparative behavior rating scales and checklists  
16  is pervasive in the identification of children with  
17  psychopathology. The use of this type of  
18  information is extremely important in identifying  
19  who is deviated from normative samples of children.  
20  It has been aptly noted, however, that these  
21  assessment devices often provide little information  
22  regarding the specific causes of the problem



1 behavior (i.e., why a child hit another child on  
2 this particular date at this particular time).  
3 Thus, the emphasis in behavioral assessment often  
4 has been discovering who acts differently under  
5 similar environmental conditions (e.g. home or  
6 classroom) instead of determining why they act  
7 differently.

8           Over the last 15 years, there has been  
9 an expanse in literature identifying methods for  
10 isolating the causes of severe behavior problems.  
11 As described by several researchers, these  
12 approaches can be categorized broadly either as  
13 functional assessments or functional analyses.  
14 Functional assessment relies on the identification  
15 of apparent associations between specific problem  
16 behaviors and environmental variables to develop  
17 testable causal hypotheses about classroom or  
18 social conditions leading to or maintaining problem  
19 behavior. Functional assessments is extended to a  
20 functional analysis when environmental variables  
21 are directly manipulated to determine their effect  
22 and relation to specific problem behaviors. For

1 the purpose of this testimony, the term functional  
2 assessment will be used hereafter to denote  
3 descriptive assessments or experimental analyses  
4 conducted specifically to determine the operative  
5 function of problem behavior (e.g., escape  
6 motivated, attention motivated).

7           Despite the renewed emphasis on  
8 assessments conducted to determine the functional  
9 purpose of specific problem behaviors, the  
10 applicability of typical functional assessment  
11 methodology is just beginning to be explored for  
12 students with SBD. The majority of functional  
13 assessment research has been conducted with a  
14 population characterized as having severe  
15 developmental disabilities and relatively high  
16 rates of aberrant behavior. However, the  
17 application of functional assessment strategies for  
18 children and youth with SBD is increasing.  
19 Although many positive results have been reported,  
20 continued application and replication of functional  
21 assessment methodologies within SBD populations is  
22 needed before we can recommend a single best

1 practice. At best, the literature regarding  
2 functional assessments with SBD populations is  
3 emerging and along with it so will best practice.  
4 However, several apparent inconsistencies in the  
5 recent literature provide guidelines regarding how  
6 best to implement functional assessments within an  
7 applied treatment context for this population of  
8 students. These guidelines point toward a  
9 behavioral-ecological approach to assessing  
10 environmental determinants of problem behavior.  
11 Emphasizing the social ecology of a classroom  
12 (e.g., students, peer and teacher behavior,  
13 physical arrangement of the classroom, classroom  
14 daily schedule) has resulted in positive  
15 improvements in social behavior. Thus, this  
16 functional approach is more effective because it  
17 minimizes inference, is contractually bound, and is  
18 linked directly to ongoing behavioral and  
19 environmental events that can be an apparently  
20 tested and validated. Such factors have important  
21 conceptual and practical implications for persons  
22 working with students with SBD. If a functional

1 perspective is held, then assessment proceeds by  
2 identifying, describing and analyzing environmental  
3 correlates related to instances of problem  
4 behavior. Once the correlates are reliably  
5 identified (i.e., once the function of the problem  
6 behavior is known), we then know exactly where to  
7 target and how to develop our intervention or  
8 remediation efforts. Simply put, a functional  
9 perspective provides a pragmatic platform from  
10 which teaching professionals can begin to  
11 understand and effectively change their students'  
12 problem behavior. Because a functional assessment  
13 approach may result in many of the aberrant  
14 behaviors characterizing children and youth being  
15 understood as purposeful, intervention approaches  
16 are educational rather than simply reductive can be  
17 designed and implemented.

18           For teachers to better understand  
19 students with SBD, provisions should be made in  
20 teacher education programs for explicit instruction  
21 on the nature of problem behavior and the  
22 opportunity to practice effective functional

1 assessments in the context of ongoing classroom  
2 routines. Furthermore, ample instructional and  
3 practical time should be allocated to learn how to  
4 translate assessment results into classroom-based  
5 interventions. Given the increasing student (and  
6 behavioral) diversity within special and regular  
7 education classrooms, this training, either  
8 incorporated within traditional behavior management  
9 courses or through specialized instruction, should  
10 be an integral aspect of preparing special  
11 education teachers. Ignoring this aspect of  
12 preservice preparation ensures that teachers will  
13 continue to apply behavioral technology without  
14 understanding why the behavior occurs.

15 At the policy level, school districts  
16 need to incorporate assessment procedures within  
17 their stated disciplinary plans for reducing  
18 problem behavior. Assessment procedures should be  
19 a required component of all behavior reduction  
20 packages and/or disciplinary procedures. All my  
21 support for these procedures is provided, it is  
22 unlikely that teachers and other personnel within

1 school systems will incorporate these types of  
2 assessment strategies into their behavior  
3 management plans.

4 Recommendations in the area of  
5 functional assessment:

6 1. For students with severe behavior  
7 disorders, functional behavior assessments plans  
8 (FBA) and subsequent behavior intervention plans  
9 (BIP) should be the cornerstone of the  
10 individualized education plans. Current federal  
11 guidelines emphasize the use of FBA as a last step  
12 before removal from an educational placement. Both  
13 general and special education teachers should  
14 receive training that emphasizes the importance of  
15 behavioral assessments to the initial development  
16 of effective programming for these students. In  
17 addition, research is needed in the following  
18 areas:

19 A. As noted, much of the information  
20 on the effectiveness of functional assessment  
21 technologies is based on persons with severe  
22 developmental disabilities. Although the number of

1 functional assessment studies conducted with high  
2 incidence populations is growing, much more work is  
3 needed. I propose that systematic research continue  
4 in this area so that a set of empirically valid  
5 functional assessment procedures can be developed  
6 for students with SBD.

7           B. Procedures for incorporating  
8 functional behavior assessments within ongoing  
9 individualized education plans are needed. It has  
10 been suggested that for many students, development  
11 of behavior plans are being completed without  
12 considering the goals and objectives for a  
13 particular student. Guidelines are needed for  
14 making functional assessments relevant to the  
15 educational needs for each child with SBD.

16           Transition planning:

17           Longitudinal data from a number of  
18 sources indicates that students with SBD may have  
19 the poorest outcomes of any disability group.  
20 These outcomes include having the lowest grade  
21 point average of all disability categories, failing  
22 one or more courses in their most recent school

1 year, failing the competency exam for their grade  
2 level, and failing to complete school. Further,  
3 students with severe behavior disorders are at  
4 great risk for dropping out of school. In  
5 addition, for the vast majority of adolescents with  
6 SBD, the transition from school to work is marked  
7 with disappointing employment outcomes. It has  
8 been reported that four years after high school,  
9 almost 20 percent of all young adults with SBD have  
10 never held a job. Unemployment rates during the  
11 first five years after leaving high school range  
12 from 42 percent to 70 percent. Even among  
13 participants of model demonstration transition  
14 programs for adolescents with SBD, unemployment  
15 rates still climb as high as 31 percent to 46  
16 percent. These unemployment rates far exceed those  
17 of high school graduates without disabilities and  
18 those experienced by any other disability group,  
19 including young adults with mental retardation,  
20 visual disabilities or physical disabilities.

21 Little is known about secondary  
22 practitioners' training and qualifications for



1 preparing adolescents with SBD for the transition  
2 to adulthood, particularly in the areas of  
3 employment and vocational education. It has been  
4 reported that teachers of students with SBD believe  
5 it's very important to know about career education,  
6 vocational education and vocational rehabilitation  
7 agencies and to be competent teaching job  
8 search/maintenance skills, administering vocational  
9 assessments and selecting/evaluating  
10 community-based instruction sites; these teachers  
11 reported only moderate knowledge of these issues.  
12 Moreover, these teachers reported generally low  
13 levels of involvement in many areas related to  
14 vocational training (e.g., supervising students on  
15 the job, planning community-based vocational  
16 programs, working with employers and employees,  
17 identifying job sites).

18           There appears to be considerable  
19 variation in the amount of preparation in  
20 transition planning that teachers of students with  
21 SBD receive. Data from teacher surveys suggest  
22 that the majority of training takes place in the

1 form of in-service training. These surveys also  
2 suggest that a large percentage of teachers for  
3 students with SBD are somewhat more highly  
4 unprepared to transition students with SBD to  
5 post-secondary placements. Moreover, given that  
6 paraprofessionals are likely to be delivering much  
7 of the transition programming, we have very little  
8 information regarding the skills that these  
9 individuals possess.

10                   These outcomes present a significant  
11 challenge to secondary personnel who serve  
12 adolescents with SBD. Given these students'  
13 underutilization of adult services, secondary  
14 transition programs are likely to comprise the last  
15 educational and vocational services that the  
16 majority of students with SBD receive. Therefore,  
17 it is critical that effective services be designed  
18 and delivered within secondary programs, as these  
19 services may play a critical role in improving  
20 student outcomes. Secondary transition services  
21 represented critical piece of effort aimed at  
22 improving vocational outcomes. Several

1     federally-funded model demonstration programs have  
2     been implemented during the past decade with the  
3     purpose of improving the vocational outcomes for  
4     adolescents with SBD (e.g., Career Ladders; Job  
5     Designs; Project RENEW). These programs clearly  
6     demonstrate that adolescents with the SBD are  
7     capable of obtaining and maintaining meaningful  
8     employment. As mentioned above, there is little  
9     evidence that the strategies developed in these  
10    programs have been incorporated into personnel  
11    preparation programs.

12                    Recommendation in the area of  
13    transition planning:

14                    1. Given the poor outcomes reported  
15    for students with SBD, teacher preparation programs  
16    should include transition planning as an integral  
17    piece of the training process. In addition,  
18    research on transition planning is needed to help  
19    guide the preparation process.

20                    A. Development of transition models is  
21    needed for students with SBD. As with research on  
22    functional assessment, much of what we know

1 regarding the transition from school to community  
2 comes from students with development disabilities.  
3 Whether the evidence-based practices from that  
4 population apply to high-incidence students with  
5 SBD is unknown. I recommended that research in  
6 this area become a priority under part D of IDEA.  
7 Identification of best practices in transition may  
8 result in better preparation of teachers in the  
9 transition process.

10 B. Research on inter-agency  
11 collaboration is needed in the area of transition  
12 planning for students with SBD. It is logical to  
13 assume that success transition would require the  
14 coordination of a number of agencies (e.g.,  
15 Vocational Rehabilitation) that currently focus  
16 their resources on students with mental retardation  
17 and other developmental disabilities.  
18 Understanding barriers to those services for  
19 students with SBD could lead to improve post-school  
20 outcomes for this group.

21 Research on defective strategies:

22 As outlined in my above comments, we

1 have made significant progress in the area of SBD  
2 since the passage of 94-142. However, the field of  
3 SBD is still fraught with practices in the above  
4 areas that have little evidence to support their  
5 use. As we prepare the next generation of  
6 teachers, we must provide them with a set of  
7 empirically valid tools to meet the unique needs of  
8 this population. Continued research on effective  
9 strategies for addressing problem behavior is  
10 needed to determine the efficacy of different  
11 models of behavioral intervention. As the number  
12 of evidence-based strategies increases, this  
13 information can be incorporated in both pre-service  
14 and in-service training programs for general and  
15 special education teachers. I have made some  
16 recommendations in specific areas; however, this by  
17 no means is an exhaustive list. I would like to  
18 end this testimony by reiterating the important  
19 connection between research and the preparation of  
20 personnel to work with students identified as SBD.  
21 The reauthorization of IDEA should reflect this  
22 connection and provide the mechanisms necessary for

1 our field to continue in this process.

2 Thank you for your time.

3 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you, Dr. Webby.

4 I'd like to start the questioning with Dr. Wright.

5 DR. WRIGHT: I have not prepared my  
6 question, I would like to pass.

7 DR. FLETCHER: Commissioner Grasmick.

8 COMMISSIONER GRASMICK: Thank you  
9 very much for your presentation. I think inherent  
10 in your presentation is the notion of a standards  
11 drift for teachers, particularly in the academic  
12 areas working with these students, that they don't  
13 hold the students to high standards and you spent a  
14 considerable amount of time talking about reading.  
15 I just wondered why you don't also identify  
16 mathematics, since it's a gateway skill for success  
17 in higher education, and many of these young people  
18 are very capable.

19 DR. WEBBY: The primary reason I'm  
20 focussing on the reading, if you look at  
21 developmental literature or risk factors or  
22 comorbidity around the issue of these kind of

1 problems, by and large most research would suggest  
2 that reading, maybe because they're not  
3 investigating mathematics, I'm not sure, reading  
4 seems to come up as the most important academic  
5 issue addressed in this population of students and  
6 that's what we're addressing, that particular  
7 issue.

8                   Someone mentioned earlier, I think  
9 given, with identified children behavior disorders  
10 the limited amount of intervention research that's  
11 being done doesn't even last as long as that, and I  
12 could not stand up here and tell you that there's  
13 been a single study, an intervention study, with  
14 kids identified and receiving special education for  
15 severe behavior disorders that look at math, and  
16 math construction, particularly curriculum math.

17                   COMMISSIONER GRASMICK:       But you  
18 certainly wouldn't be in opposition to look at  
19 that?

20                   DR. WEBBY:    No.   The bottom line I  
21 think is reading, the importance of reading in  
22 terms of school performance and postal outcomes is

1 well documented. For me the issue, though, is  
2 academic instruction. As I mentioned earlier, I  
3 don't think this is purposeful, I think it's a  
4 training issue possibly, my experience has been  
5 that historically if you talk with teachers who  
6 work with students in special education or general  
7 education setting and ask them about children who  
8 have severe behavior disorders, the first thing  
9 they will say on average we've got to get the  
10 behavior under control first before we can teach  
11 them and I think the movement continues to go that  
12 those two things are not two separate issues,  
13 they're not mutually exclusive.

14           So to comment a little further, if you  
15 think about the issue of behavioral assessments, I  
16 think you need to broaden the context to understand  
17 what's happening to these kids in the schools. Are  
18 they getting quality instruction at the same level  
19 as other students, and that's not to say that,  
20 that's not to say anything specific. It happens  
21 with kids who show problem behavior in the regular  
22 general education classroom. You see different



1 treatment around instruction than you do for kids  
2 in the general population.

3 COMMISSIONER GRASMICK: The second  
4 part of my question has to do with the emphasis  
5 which I agree with, on preservice professional  
6 development, but I think there's a need given the  
7 weak state of research at this point on continued  
8 professional development and linked to that I guess  
9 I would ask the question of as you ferret out the  
10 best practices that can then certainly be  
11 communicated to a wider audience of teachers, what  
12 about the use of technology to identify important  
13 classroom tools that would help in this ongoing  
14 professional development.

15 DR. WEBBY: So the question is would I  
16 support--yes. I didn't mean to suggest that in  
17 service training is not effective. In fact, if you  
18 look at the work being done, the positive behavior  
19 support model being implemented around the country,  
20 their model is an in service model. They train  
21 people a couple of days at the end of the year,  
22 they have booster sessions during the course of the

1 year, you're seeing in the school wide level that  
2 these programs seem to be having some impact.

3 COMMISSIONER GRASMICK: And you would  
4 agree that with the developing state of the art of  
5 technology that we ought to be using it more for  
6 dissemination of excellent practices.

7 DR. WEBBY: Yes. And I'm having a  
8 really hard time hearing you all. Was that a "yes"  
9 or "no" question?

10 COMMISSIONER GRASMICK: You answered  
11 it, thank you very much.

12 DR. FLETCHER: Dr. Wright.

13 DR. WRIGHT: Mr. Chairman I was looking  
14 for something in the presentation, but I didn't see  
15 it so I'll ask the question. It's probably here,  
16 and I didn't find it, you probably talked about it  
17 and I didn't hear it. But my question has to do  
18 with diversity training and cultural training,  
19 cross cultural training of teachers of behavior  
20 disorders, because as you know, certain cultures  
21 have certain behaviors and other people might look  
22 upon those behaviors as bad behaviors and they

1 really are not, they're just part of the culture  
2 and the environment.

3 I was looking for that in your  
4 presentation that's why I wasn't ready for the  
5 question.

6 DR. WEBBY: It's not there, but I'll  
7 highly support within the context of talking about  
8 behavioral expectations what behaviors to support,  
9 what behaviors to look to remediate that issue of  
10 cultural expectation within different socioeconomic  
11 levels, different regions of the country is  
12 implicit in that training and it needs to be  
13 provided as we try to support schools in dealing  
14 with severe behavior disorders.

15 It's not there explicitly, but for the  
16 record I'll support that.

17 DR. WRIGHT: In teaching methods,  
18 showing teachers how to teach the behavior  
19 disorder, I use the Walker Shea textbook, James  
20 Walker/Thomas Shea textbook and there is a really  
21 good chapter on there on diversity. Talking about  
22 diversity, the different cultures and all, saying

1     okay, we might, some cultures it's okay to talk a  
2     lot and to talk out loud, to look some people right  
3     in the eye and in other cultures it's different, so  
4     I really wanted to address that, but the Walker  
5     Shea textbook really addresses that, and I use that  
6     when I taught the methods of teaching behavior  
7     disordered children.

8                     DR. WEBBY:     Thank you.

9                     DR. FLETCHER:   Commissioner Takemoto.

10                    COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO:   I love those  
11     two words put together, "functional" and  
12     "behavior." I think about, mostly a couple of  
13     situations. One that you highlighted quite well,  
14     which is if you're not performing academically, it  
15     is actually functional if you get to go somewhere  
16     else, get kicked out time out and those sorts of  
17     things.

18                    When you're talking about assessment,  
19     you're not only talking about the child, you're  
20     talking about environment, also saying this is not  
21     dysfunctional, it's not going to help them in the  
22     long run, but at the time it's serving a function

1 of getting away from an environment of failure.

2 DR. WEBBY: Exactly. I think we're  
3 starting to do that better. I think historically  
4 in the field of behavior problems and  
5 identification, the first, at least it's always  
6 been what's wrong with that student, not what's  
7 happening in this environment to support or not  
8 support that student.

9 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: The other  
10 student that worries me is the student who has a  
11 diagnosis of a severe emotional disability is a  
12 well behaved student with an emotional disability,  
13 goes to those schools where that good behavior is  
14 dysfunctional because they in essence will  
15 disappear in that classroom.

16 So again, there are some environmental  
17 issues, it's not just the diagnosis of a child,  
18 there are some environmental issues that contribute  
19 to things that aren't really functional in the  
20 world out there, but become functional in  
21 dysfunctional classrooms.

22 DR. WEBBY: I think you're exactly

1 right. You're beyond the child, but looking within  
2 the school systems, classrooms, hallways, lunch  
3 rooms but looking at how the support is being  
4 provided.

5 The issue you raised, which again I  
6 didn't address in the comments and I'll be glad to  
7 take somebody else's time to address them, but the  
8 issue of internalizing behavior problems, kids that  
9 are depressed, socially withdrawn, we know a lot  
10 less about those students and that is certainly an  
11 area of need not only with training but research.

12 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: Because  
13 they're not bothering anybody, so they're in there  
14 quietly failing.

15 DR. WEBBY: Exactly.

16 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: That brings  
17 me to my final question in terms of practice. We  
18 heard from, I'll call them advocacy organizations,  
19 who say give us the opportunity to do what we need  
20 to do to teach our own kids. If they're being  
21 disruptive, if they're keeping us from educating  
22 our students, let us get them the heck out of

1 there, let us remove them from the classroom. It  
2 doesn't sound like that's what you're saying here.

3 DR. WEBBY: What I would be saying is  
4 that before I would go towards removing a child for  
5 disruptive behavior, I would conduct these sort of  
6 assessments of the behavior, the environment. I  
7 think the nice part within this proposed model, I  
8 think it's similar to any sort of nonresponsiveness  
9 or responsive identification, responsive treatment,  
10 if you provide a school wide support plan across  
11 the board, and kids aren't responding to it and you  
12 know it's being faithfully implemented. That  
13 should be an indication that he's not a responder  
14 at that level go to the next level; provide small  
15 group or individual attention. If that works,  
16 great; if not, go to a more individual level.

17 So with some students it might be  
18 necessary to remove them into classroom with small  
19 teacher ratios and intense individualized academic  
20 behavior and instruction, but that is sort of a  
21 first choice is inappropriate unless these other  
22 types of functional assessments have been

1 conducted. So I don't want to say--

2 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: I don't think  
3 anyone is saying never. The reason this is all  
4 coming up is that teachers have told us that the  
5 regulations last time around went way too far, all  
6 we're doing is we're having to document, document,  
7 document how we've tried to do the right thing and  
8 at the same time this child is disrupting,  
9 disrupting, disrupting. And they've complained to  
10 Dr. Pasternack over here and say they want those  
11 regulations out of there. Can you tell me how that  
12 plays with your research and what you would  
13 recommend? You're familiar with the regulations  
14 and what you have to do, the manifestation and all  
15 the other--

16 DR. WEBBY: Exactly. We've been  
17 working on primarily looking at these students and  
18 looking at if you do provide, trying to add to the  
19 literature and look at academic instruction  
20 particularly in the area of reading and see what  
21 impact it has on children's behavior.

22 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: Which is part



1 of the regulations.

2 DR. WEBBY: Right.

3 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: Is there  
4 anything in the regulations that you would change  
5 that would help these teachers who want to get  
6 these kids the heck out of there or feel like we're  
7 usurping their teaching authority or what?

8 DR. WEBBY: The emphasis as I read the  
9 regulations is the functional assessment process  
10 seems to be we're going to remove the child from  
11 the setting. It seems to me that should be sort of  
12 the first step. If kids aren't responding to  
13 primary levels of intervention or they're showing  
14 significant behavior problems that make them stand  
15 out, we should look at the functional assessment  
16 process sort of here's what we need to do, not to  
17 determine whether or not a child should be removed  
18 from an educational setting, but determining what  
19 the program should look like.

20 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: So in terms  
21 of results for students with disability, in terms  
22 of those students with behavioral disorders, you're

1 saying from a results basis the regulations, with  
2 the exception of possibly moving the functional  
3 behavioral assessment forward are high?

4 DR. WEBBY: If you could tell me  
5 specifically which part of the regulations you have  
6 questions about, then I would feel more comfortable  
7 in answering them. I'm trying to be cautious about  
8 it. My interpretation--

9 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: I was told to  
10 be specific about what I think and ask you if you  
11 agree. Do you agree or disagree if I made that  
12 into a statement, that the regulations as currently  
13 stated with the possible exception of moving the  
14 functional behavioral assessment step forward has  
15 foundation, it's recommended practice? And I've  
16 been limited to agree or disagree.

17 DR. FLETCHER: Just "yes" or "no",  
18 please.

19 DR. WEBBY: No. I don't think there's  
20 a strong research base.

21 DR. FLETCHER: But it does sound like  
22 it's consistent of what you would think likely in

1 viable practice, just "yes" or "no".

2 DR. WEBBY: Maybe.

3 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you. Real  
4 quickly, one of the characteristics of your  
5 research that we've been saying from our other  
6 witnesses is frequent calls for research. My  
7 question is, is it a problem that we actually need  
8 more research or we don't implement the research  
9 that we have?

10 DR. WEBBY: I think we need more  
11 research, primarily because in two areas that I  
12 focused in on, academic interventions there's  
13 limited research on academic interventions with  
14 kids who have real severe behavior disorders. For  
15 me to stand up here and say the literature on  
16 reading instruction that's been shown to be  
17 effective for kids who are low achievers or have  
18 learning disabilities, does that also apply to kids  
19 with severe behavior problems, that's tentative at  
20 best. There's not enough out there.

21 In addition, while we do have an  
22 emerging growing number of studies that have looked

1 at functional behavior assessments for children  
2 with high disabilities, the majority of that  
3 research was done with students with developmental  
4 disabilities, autism, and I'm talking about the  
5 removal of assessment students. We need more  
6 research before I can say here's the best  
7 functional basis of practice.

8           The functional perspective is logical,  
9 I think it makes good sense, but we need to look at  
10 the broader picture for these students and the  
11 primary reason is that most of the functional  
12 behavioral assessment literature with children with  
13 severe behavioral disabilities has been conducted  
14 when children engage in high frequency behaviors.

15           For most children with severe behavior  
16 disorders, significant occurrences of physical  
17 aggression or violent behavior is a rare  
18 occurrence. That's a much more difficult behavior  
19 to assess. So for me to say the high frequency  
20 technology applies to low frequency behavior, it  
21 seems to be, but we still need more work.

22           DR. FLETCHER: I guess I'm a little

1 confused, because I have some idea about how much  
2 money is spent on research under the IDEA, and I'm  
3 also aware one of the major emphasis of OSA is on  
4 essentially the three tier model and problem based  
5 learning, things of that sort.

6 Are you saying we don't have enough  
7 research on the three tier level? Is that what  
8 you're really saying, because I'm aware of several  
9 large scale implementations of the three tiered  
10 model, for example, that's been really built on  
11 OSAC research.

12 DR. WEBBY: The research on that  
13 model, the reports we're seeing now have been  
14 reports at the primary level. At the secondary  
15 level if you look at research on secondary  
16 interventions like social skills training, meta  
17 analyses would suggest those studies have moderate  
18 impact. If you look at secondary and tertiary  
19 level interventions that are outside this model,  
20 yes, we've been effective.

21 What I've not seen and why I think  
22 that, and whether or not this is coming out, again,

1 I've just seen the reports that come out on the  
2 primary level, is looking at kids who don't respond  
3 to the primary level within that system of support,  
4 determining who needs secondary level interventions  
5 and how those are chosen. I've not seen that  
6 literature within the context of that model yet.  
7 I'm anticipating it's coming, but I've not seen  
8 that literature yet.

9 DR. FLETCHER: That's something that  
10 should be part of our research agenda to reduce  
11 what I believe are the enormous expenditure of  
12 research funds on the primary level, but spend more  
13 at the secondary and tertiary level?

14 DR. WEBBY: My recommendation is  
15 research dollars should continue to look at the  
16 impact of the primary level in terms of general  
17 disruptive behavior, but the research still needs  
18 to be continued about the model and that's my  
19 point.

20 DR. FLETCHER: I'm confused, because as  
21 I understand it, at least the three tier model is  
22 being widely implemented in I think I heard 640

1 schools, for example. I'm not trying to put you on  
2 the spot, but I'm genuinely confused over the state  
3 of research in this area, and certainly have the  
4 impression that some fairly significant claims  
5 about all three tiers being made on the basis of  
6 research you're saying that we haven't even done  
7 enough on the primary level at this point?

8 DR. WEBBY: What was that last?

9 DR. FLETCHER: We haven't done enough  
10 on the primary level at this point?

11 DR. WEBBY: Seems to me there's a  
12 pretty good database on the primary level.

13 DR. FLETCHER: Probably should begin to  
14 focus on research dollars on secondary and  
15 tertiary?

16 DR. WEBBY: That I would agree.

17 DR. FLETCHER: Dr. Pasternack, do you  
18 have a question?

19 DR. PASTERNAK: I will yield my time,  
20 Mr. Chairman.

21 DR. FLETCHER: Dr. Coulter?

22 DR. COULTER: I want to thank you for

1 the presentation, also want to thank you that you  
2 have your coat on at this time. While the rest of  
3 us are heat challenged, you seem to be doing very  
4 well, especially given the heated questions.

5 I'm going to add a little bit to the  
6 heat, so if you want to take your coat off, that's  
7 fine with me.

8 You've mentioned a number of times  
9 about the importance of a functional behavioral  
10 assessment. I think you made a good and effective  
11 argument for that. One of the things I was  
12 concerned about in listening to your testimony is  
13 that given the current status of implementation of  
14 those practices, we certainly as Commissioners have  
15 heard a number of complaints about the fact that  
16 teachers are not doing it, and I didn't necessarily  
17 see any comment in your testimony on the frequency  
18 or veracity of implementation of these  
19 requirements, so I guess let me ask you a couple of  
20 specific questions:

21 First of all, are there currently  
22 accepted measures of implementation integrity of



1 functional behavioral assessment? In other words,  
2 can we determine who's doing it right and who's not  
3 doing it right?

4 DR. WEBBY: At the research level, I  
5 think there is an accepted set of steps that we  
6 would expect a person to go through, including  
7 observation, interview with teachers, looking at  
8 different settings and situations where the problem  
9 behavior is likely to occur. So I think at that  
10 level, do I think that those same steps are being  
11 implemented at the school level? No. I suspect  
12 that often what we're seeing in schools we may be  
13 seeing more paper compliance and less sort of  
14 functional application of the assessment  
15 procedures.

16 DR. COULTER: So I take it from your  
17 remarks, it's possible to construct an assessment  
18 not just a functional behavioral assessment of the  
19 student, but an assessment of the integrity or the  
20 adherence to scientific procedures of that  
21 assessment. We can tell who's doing it right and  
22 who's not doing it right?

1 DR. WEBBY: Yes.

2 DR. COULTER: Okay, that's very  
3 helpful.

4 Now, within that context I think one of  
5 the things, I don't want to in any way diminish the  
6 importance of what you're doing by focussing on  
7 serious behavior disorders, because I think a lot  
8 of comments you made are applicable to children in  
9 general that would experience any kind of behavior  
10 problem in school in terms of levels of  
11 intervention. However, I think you know that a  
12 percentage of children at school are actually  
13 identified as having emotional disturbance as  
14 specified in the regulations. That varies from  
15 state to state. For instance, in Mississippi it's  
16 2 percent who are considered mentally disturbed.

17 So with that in mind, I saw some  
18 mention of academic instruction, some behavior  
19 assessments, what are the accepted research  
20 validated treatments for what would generally be  
21 considered mental health issues for kids with  
22 severe behavior disorders or severe emotional

1 disturbance?

2 DR. WEBBY: Mental health in terms of  
3 traditional sort of counseling services?

4 DR. COULTER: Is there any data to  
5 support the effectiveness of school counseling in  
6 terms of dealing with behavior of children in  
7 school?

8 DR. WEBBY: I'm not familiar enough  
9 with that literature to say one way or the other  
10 how effective it is.

11 DR. COULTER: What about school  
12 psychological services as it relates to students  
13 with severe behavioral disorders?

14 DR. WEBBY: Again, I'll talk about my  
15 peripheral experiences working with schools. I  
16 think a comment was made by an earlier presenter in  
17 terms of whether or not school psychologists were  
18 trained from this perspective and from what I  
19 gather from his testimony they weren't. They  
20 should be if they're not, so I would agree while I  
21 did not attend a school psych program, it seems  
22 they give limited information on this from a

1 functional perspective.

2 DR. FLETCHER: We need to move on

3 Dr. Coulter.

4 DR. COULTER: Thank you, ran out of

5 time.

6 COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: We have been told  
7 there's a national teacher shortage, and that's  
8 certainly of general education teachers and we know  
9 the shortage of special education teachers. Would  
10 you just give me your opinion, what are some of the  
11 incentives for teachers, regular ed teachers to  
12 each special ed students in a general inclusive  
13 classroom? What incentives would you recommend?

14 DR. WEBBY: I think the biggest  
15 incentive would be support around issues of  
16 behavior management and additional behavior  
17 management training. Again, I don't believe that  
18 as any exist that general education teachers at the  
19 preservice level achieve strong behavior management  
20 training, specifically when we talk about severe  
21 behavioral disorders. So what incentive, I don't  
22 know what incentive that would be, but what I heard

1 general education teachers tell me they need to  
2 have more information, more support about working  
3 with these types of children.

4 So if that was in place, I think you  
5 might see at least more willingness to work with  
6 these kids in general education settings.

7 COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: Thank you.

8 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you very much.

9 DR. WRIGHT: If I may, will you stay  
10 during the break, I have one question to ask you  
11 because I only asked you one and that took one  
12 minute.

13 DR. FLETCHER: I'm sorry, Dr. Wright, I  
14 asked you twice if you have questions so I'll ask  
15 you to reserve your question for the break. We have  
16 to move on to our next speaker.

17 Thank you very much for your testimony,  
18 Dr. Webby.

19 Our next witness is representative  
20 Lenny Winkler, who is a State Representative, I  
21 believe, from Connecticut. Representative Winkler  
22 has played an instrumental role in addressing many

1 of the key issues facing Connecticut and as a State  
2 Representative from the 41st district in 2001 she  
3 was a primary sponsor of Public Act 0114, which has  
4 been hailed as landmark legislation by medical  
5 authorities throughout the United States. This  
6 legislation is the first in the nation to address  
7 what many health authorities feel to be the overuse  
8 of psychotropic drugs by children and merited  
9 national and international attention.

10 Welcome, Representative Winkler.

11 REPRESENTATIVE WINKLER: Good  
12 afternoon, distinguished members of the President's  
13 Commission on Excellence in Special Education. I'm  
14 very pleased to be with you today, and thank you  
15 very much for inviting me.

16 I'd like to take a few moments to  
17 explain how Connecticut's psychotropic drug  
18 legislation came about. As I often mentioned, in  
19 my home state, I wear two hats; one as a legislator  
20 and one as an emergency room nurse. While  
21 performing my hospital duties, I recognized a  
22 distinct problem with children arriving for

1 treatment. As patients are evaluated, we determine  
2 what medications they're taking. What stood out to  
3 me was a tremendous increase in the number of  
4 children who have been prescribed psychotropic  
5 drugs.

6                   Before children started their  
7 psychotropic drug therapy, the following baseline  
8 tests are done. Metabolic and liver profiles, a  
9 complete blood count, urinalysis and  
10 electrocardiogram. During these procedures, I  
11 noticed children as young as seven who were being  
12 placed on these medications. It is important to  
13 note that psychotropic drugs can affect all body  
14 systems. Unfortunately, there are no long term  
15 studies regarding the impact of these medications  
16 on children.

17                   As a nurse and as a legislator, I  
18 realized this was a problem in Connecticut, and  
19 after researching the subject, it was more apparent  
20 to me that this is a nationwide problem and we need  
21 to reassess the effects of psychotropic drugs on  
22 children.

1           I am especially concerned with how this  
2           is impacting our nation's future and troubled by  
3           the possible connection between psychotropic drugs  
4           and incidents of school violence. In many cases of  
5           school violence, the offenders had been prescribed  
6           and were taking psychotropic drugs. As you all  
7           know, anyone using medication builds up a tolerance  
8           over time and requires a stronger drug at some  
9           point. After introducing this legislation, I  
10          received many calls from parents who had been told  
11          by school personnel that their child was disruptive  
12          in class, had ADD or ADHD. Some were even told  
13          that their child would not be allowed to attend  
14          school if they did not place their child on  
15          medication.

16                 I have the utmost respect for teachers  
17          in my state, but they simply are not qualified to  
18          offer a medical diagnosis any more than I am  
19          qualified to tell them how to teach a class. I  
20          proposed the bill in January. It was unanimously  
21          passed by the House of Representatives and Senate  
22          in April, and signed by the Governor the following



1 month. And I will briefly describe for you what  
2 this legislation does.

3           Beginning October 1 of this past year,  
4 each local Board of Education is required to  
5 develop and implement a policy that prohibits  
6 school personnel from recommending to parents or  
7 guardians the use of psychotropic drugs for  
8 children under their care. It does allow a  
9 designated school official to recommend to a parent  
10 or guardian that a medical evaluation be performed  
11 on their child. Also with the permission of a  
12 parent, school personnel may exchange relevant  
13 information with a child's physician.

14           Another clause in the legislation  
15 prohibits the State Department of Children and  
16 Family from removing a child from their home  
17 because the family refused to place the child on a  
18 psychotropic drug unless neglect or abuse was  
19 determined under state statutes.

20           I would like to mention that this has  
21 been dubbed the Ritalin bill by certain media  
22 outlets. Although Ritalin is a psychotropic drug,

1     there are many other psychotropic drugs and the  
2     legislation is relevant to each medication.  I have  
3     written to Connecticut's Congressional delegation  
4     and asked them to ban direct advertising in  
5     magazines regarding the use of psychotropic drugs.  
6     Only physicians should receive this information and  
7     base their treatment regimen after careful  
8     consideration and a thorough evaluation.

9                     I consider the legislation enacted last  
10    year a good start and am very pleased that  
11    Connecticut is the forefront of this issue.  This  
12    year, a followup bill has been proposed to help  
13    clarify last year's legislation.  It would specify  
14    what psychotropic drugs are and give examples as to  
15    who the appropriate contact personnel at schools  
16    would be regarding medical and behavioral  
17    evaluations.

18                    I believe it's time that we consider  
19    alternatives to psychotropic drugs.  I believe  
20    State and Federal governments should look at  
21    establishing pilot programs of neurotherapy, which  
22    would enable children to actually change and

1 improve their social skills, grades and hopefully  
2 remove them from psychotropic drug therapy.

3           Through the process of neurotherapy,  
4 the regulatory process of the brain can be  
5 substantially improved. However, as I understand  
6 it, we can customize each child's treatment through  
7 the use of brain mapping techniques. Modern  
8 database analysis allows the comparisons to normal  
9 patterns to identify specific deficits to correct.  
10 Properly applied modern neurotherapy provides a  
11 traditional learning model which empowers each  
12 child to develop personal self-control and  
13 regulation of their mental abilities and actions.

14           Neurotherapy offers the opportunity to  
15 reduce the need for services in the ongoing years  
16 as the child progresses through school. It's good  
17 for the child's education, their sense of  
18 achievement and the future.

19           It is not just a question of  
20 educational opportunity. It is also about the  
21 chance for effective learning to empower a child  
22 for a lifetime of success. It is about optimizing

1 all of our teaching efforts in special education,  
2 so that the child becomes a good learner, a good  
3 student.

4 At the same time, we will be able to  
5 reduce expenses for education and health care.  
6 This is a genuine win-win situation. We can do the  
7 right thing to enhance the lives of children in  
8 need and get a handle on our special education  
9 costs.

10 I'd like to say, Connecticut is a very  
11 small state and our special education budget is  
12 \$500 million a year and is going up. I think we  
13 have to look at something to address this issue.

14 As more states recognize the need to  
15 protect children from unnecessary medications and  
16 address the behavioral and learning needs in other  
17 ways, we will insure a healthy future for our  
18 children and our country.

19 I'd like to share with you three  
20 recommendations that I would have that I would love  
21 to see you look at. One of them would be to  
22 require federal legislation that would prohibit

1 school personnel from recommending the use of  
2 psychotropic drugs. I'm personally not against the  
3 use of them, but this is not the decision of a  
4 teacher, it's the decision of a medical  
5 professional.

6 I have received phone calls, e-mails  
7 from all over the United States. People have  
8 shared with me some horrific stories on these  
9 issues. I would also like to see drug  
10 advertisement banned in magazines. The only people  
11 that should receive these advertisements are people  
12 who have prescriptive authority and can order the  
13 medication. What good is it to advertise this  
14 medication to a parents out there who have no  
15 knowledge of the side effects and the  
16 contraindications?

17 The last recommendation I would like to  
18 offer is I wish you would consider offering grants  
19 at the federal level to states to implement pilot  
20 programs in the neurotherapy area.

21 With me today I have Dr. Jonathan  
22 Marsalis, who is a neuropsychologist who I have

1     been working with in Connecticut to establish a  
2     pilot program. He has the expertise and can answer  
3     any of your technical questions on that issue.  
4     Thank you very much.

5                   DR. FLETCHER: Thank you very much,  
6     Representative Winkler. We'll start with  
7     Commissioner Acosta.

8                   COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: Thank you for  
9     your testimony. I just have a question, what is,  
10    \$500 million?

11                   REPRESENTATIVE WINKLER: \$500 million.

12                   COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: Is there a  
13    breakdown, where is that money spent specifically?

14                   REPRESENTATIVE WINKLER: It is the  
15    amount of money that is classified that is being  
16    used for special education. I am sure we could get  
17    a breakdown of this.

18                   COMMISSIONER ACOSTA: Could you,  
19    please? That would be very helpful. Thank you.  
20    And that's all that I have, thank you.

21                   DR. PASTERNAK: Thank you,  
22    Mr. Chairman. Representative Winkler, could we

1 just get a brief description for the record of what  
2 neurotherapy is?

3 REPRESENTATIVE WINKLER: Yes, and I'll  
4 let Dr. Marsalis speak with you.

5 DR. PASTERNAK: Because of the  
6 sensitive nature of the Commission and our  
7 inability to endorse any particular model, I'm just  
8 going to profess my ignorance and just ask if you  
9 could please provide a very brief description for  
10 the record as to what we're talking about.

11 DR. Marsalis: Certainly, sir. You  
12 have to understand, this is nothing more than a  
13 formal behavioral intervention. It's using a form  
14 of computer game in order to help the child learn  
15 to self regulate their own brain wave activity.  
16 One of the problems that we when we hear a lot of  
17 what's been discussed here today about behavioral  
18 interventions and the like, always there's the  
19 underlying assumption that the child has willful  
20 control of their behavior, that it may choose not  
21 to engage in these disruptive oppositional  
22 behaviors, they would be able to stop doing it.

1                   The fact is, Dr. Abikoff today  
2   referenced the fact these are neurological  
3   disabilities. There's something wrong with how the  
4   brain works. The child can't stop this disability  
5   of oppositional behavior any more than he can sit  
6   still in his chair. It's not a matter of teaching  
7   your child control through a behavioral technique.  
8   You have to help the child learn how to have  
9   control over that brain wave activity. What we do  
10  through a computer analysis is enable the child to  
11  actually gain that behavioral control in the brain,  
12  not just in terms of external behaviors and that's  
13  in a very short form what this involves.

14                   DR. PASTERNAK:    Thank you.  
15  Basically, would it be fair to characterize it as  
16  some derivative of biofeedback?

17                   DR. MARSALIS:    Neurofeedback is part  
18  of it, yes, but only a part of what you have to do  
19  in the program. You have to do the other kinds of  
20  work as well.

21                   DR. PASTERNAK:    Thank you.

22                   Representative Winkler, there NAEP



1 data, I believe, which indicated that Connecticut  
2 scores in the top of the United States in the  
3 states out of the 39 states that volunteered to  
4 take the national assessment of educational  
5 progress. I wonder if you would be able to share  
6 with us your view of what is working so well to  
7 produce such good results for the students in  
8 general education who take the NAEPs. As we have  
9 not disaggregated those data, I can't tell you how  
10 kids with disabilities on your state are doing on  
11 NAEPs, but I'm curious about your perception about  
12 why is Connecticut doing so well?

13 REPRESENTATIVE WINKLER: It is very  
14 difficult to hear your question. Was this  
15 regarding how well they're doing with the state  
16 mastery tests?

17 DR. PASTERNAK: National Assessment  
18 of Educational Progress, the name, which is the  
19 only national test that we have at this point,  
20 really. States volunteer, as you know, to take  
21 that test, 39 states participated last go around.  
22 Connecticut scores 1 or 2 and I am curious as to

1 your perception or your sharing with the Commission  
2 what is working so well in the public schools  
3 within the State of Connecticut to produce those  
4 kinds of results.

5 REPRESENTATIVE WINKLER: Connecticut, I  
6 believe, has a wonderful special education  
7 department, and when I met with them on this issue,  
8 I shared with them that this is to be another tool  
9 for them to use. It is not to replace what they're  
10 doing. I think they're doing an excellent job.  
11 But we're still seeing our dollars increase  
12 tremendously and at this point we need to do  
13 something.

14 DR. PASTERNAK: I guess I will thank  
15 you very much for your comments and that's it for  
16 now, Mr. Chairman.

17 DR. FLETCHER: To follow up on  
18 Dr. Pasternack's question, we heard earlier  
19 testimony that identification rates lead to  
20 increased expenditures for special education. Do  
21 you think there's anything unique in identification  
22 rates in Connecticut that results in the increase

1 expenditure for special education? For example,  
2 Greenwich, I believe, has one of the highest  
3 identification rates for children with learning  
4 disabilities in the country.

5 DR. PASTERNAK: 20 percent,  
6 Mr. Chairman.

7 DR. FLETCHER: It is also one of the  
8 most affluent areas of our country.

9 REPRESENTATIVE WINKLER: If you looked  
10 at the breakdown of all the 169 towns in the state,  
11 it would be very--it's a real eye opener. The  
12 special education is very high in many of the towns  
13 that you would expect that it would not be. The,  
14 obviously, the special education is higher in your  
15 bigger cities such as Bridgeport, New Haven,  
16 Hartford, Waterbury, and I think that's because, I  
17 think that it's because a lot of the school  
18 systems, there was a move to look at school choice,  
19 to allow, to improve the school system. The  
20 overall grades in these testing scores in these  
21 grades are not that good. If you look at the  
22 overall scores, you'll find that Connecticut is

1 down quite a ways on the overall list of mastery  
2 tests.

3 DR. FLETCHER: I'm not sure which  
4 scores you're referring to.

5 REPRESENTATIVE WINKLER: I'm talking  
6 about the mastery scores at this point.

7 DR. FLETCHER: As a state? The state  
8 or some of these districts?

9 REPRESENTATIVE WINKLER: The scores are  
10 high in some of your more affluent areas and in  
11 your poorer areas, the scores are quite low, so  
12 that overall it brings the state scores down.

13 DR. FLETCHER: But in national  
14 assessment Connecticut is traditionally at the very  
15 top.

16 REPRESENTATIVE WINKLER: I'm not sure.

17 DR. FLETCHER: I'll testify for the  
18 record it's number 2 on the NAEP, Connecticut was  
19 cited on the NAEP report for making the most  
20 significant improvements in reading achievements of  
21 any state in our country.

22 The other question I have is for your

1 expert on neurotherapy and I would like to know if  
2 there are randomized clinical trials that  
3 demonstrate efficacy for neurotherapy relative to  
4 other interventions for children specifically with  
5 ADHD?

6 DR. MARSALIS: Yes. The most classic  
7 one is eight or nine years.

8 DR. FLETCHER: Randomized trials,  
9 please.

10 DR. MARSALIS: Yes, specifically a  
11 test of neurotherapy against Ritalin shows twenty  
12 sessions had the same effect in terms of  
13 controlling behavior that Ritalin did.

14 DR. FLETCHER: I'm amazed at that  
15 study. I don't believe it was a randomized trial.

16 DR. MARSALIS: I believe it was a  
17 randomized trial, related to those conditions.

18 DR. FLETCHER: Maybe we're thinking of  
19 different articles.

20 Would you agree that many reviews of  
21 neurotherapy for children with many of the  
22 conditions for which it's been recommended, which

1 range from children with attention deficit disorder  
2 to autism to learning disabilities and so on, that  
3 many reviews of the efficacy of this practice have  
4 not concluded that it's terribly efficacious or  
5 concluded that the research necessary to establish  
6 it as a viable modality has yet to be completed?

7 DR. MARSALIS: I would not entirely  
8 agree with that statement, no, sir.

9 DR. FLETCHER: Would you agree that  
10 other people, other experts in the area like  
11 Russell Barclay, for example--

12 DR. MARSALIS: Russell Barclay has had  
13 that position for a long time.

14 DR. FLETCHER: He would take that  
15 position.

16 DR. MARSALIS: Absolutely.

17 DR. FLETCHER: There's no consensus on  
18 that opinion?

19 DR. MARSALIS: No, sir, nor on  
20 functional analysis either.

21 DR. FLETCHER: Functional behavioral  
22 analysis for who? How about the use of

1 Methylphenidate?

2 DR. MARSALIS: There's agreement it  
3 works on about 70 percent of the children.

4 DR. FLETCHER: 70 percent on the first  
5 dose but--

6 REPRESENTATIVE WINKLER: If you use  
7 multi drugs, it raises 80 to 90 percent.

8 DR. FLETCHER: Does neurotherapy work  
9 with 80 to 90 percent--

10 DR. MARSALIS: Yes. Again, there's  
11 not as many randomized trials as I would like to  
12 see, I believe there are some.

13 DR. FLETCHER: And do other experts in  
14 the area like Russell Barclay, for example, agree  
15 with your assessment, the statement you just made?

16 DR. MARSALIS: Certainly Russell  
17 Barclay would not.

18 DR. FLETCHER: In fact, there are  
19 others who would not agree with that statement as  
20 well.

21 DR. MARSALIS: Certainly some, but  
22 there are many that would.

1 DR. FLETCHER: I'm curious,  
2 Representative Winkler with this level of discord,  
3 why you would recommend to the panel that we  
4 initiate state pilot grants for neurotherapy.

5 REPRESENTATIVE WINKLER: Because I go  
6 back to what I see in the emergency room, where the  
7 young children coming in more and more on  
8 psychotropic drugs, and I don't mean just Ritalin.  
9 I see them come in on Ritalin, Zoloft, Prozac,  
10 Clonopin, Wellbutrin, any combination, multiple  
11 drugs. And I question what we're doing to the  
12 future for these children, for the State and for  
13 the nation.

14 I'm looking at school violence that has  
15 occurred across the United States by children who  
16 have been on psychotropic drugs. I mention you  
17 build up a tolerance to anything when you're on  
18 medication for any length of time, and I believe  
19 eventually we are going to look at doing some  
20 neurotherapy programs, because what we have is not  
21 working all that well.

22 I realize what you said, and I'm sure



1 Connecticut is doing a good job, but why are we  
2 spending \$500 million in a small state on special  
3 education costs?

4 DR. FLETCHER: Well, I frankly would  
5 suggest that you read the testimony of our previous  
6 expert on the economics of special education, you  
7 might get a clue of how identification practices  
8 drive the cost of special education, particularly  
9 for children with mild disabilities, and I'd also  
10 like to indicate for the record that tolerance is  
11 not the same thing as addiction, for example, or  
12 withdrawal, and tolerance is not really a word  
13 that's typically used in conjunction with  
14 medications like methylphenidate for example.

15 REPRESENTATIVE WINKLER: I couldn't  
16 hear you.

17 DR. FLETCHER: I said I do not believe  
18 that tolerance is the same thing as indicated  
19 dependence on a drug or that a drug like  
20 methylphenidate, for example, specifically  
21 associated with the significant development of  
22 tolerance that changes in doses, for example, were

1 more related to growth in the child as opposed to  
2 tolerance per se.

3 REPRESENTATIVE WINKLER: I would agree  
4 with that.

5 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you.  
6 Dr. Grasmick.

7 DR. GRASMICK: Thank you,  
8 Representative Winkler. I'd like to ask you how  
9 teachers responded to your legislation,  
10 psychotropic drugs.

11 REPRESENTATIVE WINKLER: There was a  
12 very mixed feeling. Some teachers felt this was  
13 not needed because it was not happening. Others  
14 were very responsive and supported the legislation.  
15 I received calls from my own district, from the  
16 special education director, who commented that he  
17 was very pleased to see the legislation going  
18 forward. He said that he had told all of his 80  
19 something special ed teachers never to make the  
20 recommendation that a child be placed on  
21 medication; that it was not under their purview.  
22 It was well received.

1                   However, he said that he mentioned to  
2                   me that in many instances he saw other teachers in  
3                   the school district, including guidance counselors,  
4                   make the recommendation and tell the parents that  
5                   their child needed to be placed on medication.

6                   DR. FLETCHER:   Commissioner Wright?

7                   DR. WRIGHT:   Thank you, Mr. Chairman.  
8                   Since we're horribly over time, I will not take the  
9                   time, I will just go with his five questions and  
10                  whatever else you can say that you have here and I  
11                  will not take the time to question you.   Thank you.

12                  DR. FLETCHER:   We have fifteen minutes  
13                  for this particular witness, if you have some  
14                  questions.   Are there any other questions for  
15                  Commissioner Winkler?

16                  Thank you very much.   We're next going  
17                  to open our public comment period, but we'll take a  
18                  fifteen-minute break before we start that.   We're  
19                  in recess.

20                  (Brief recess.)

21                  DR. FLETCHER:   We're going to start  
22                  precisely at 4 so we're going to start to ask

1 everybody to start moving back. We're hoping our  
2 public commenters have been given a number, because  
3 we are going to go in the order in which you signed  
4 up. We're about to start precisely at 4. Let the  
5 chair note that the record is open for offers of  
6 additional information from Dr. Webby that  
7 Commissioner Takemoto requested. What was that  
8 information, please?

9 COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO: It was  
10 related to the IBM regulations, recommended  
11 practices, and I asked him if he would--he wanted  
12 the opportunity to respond more in detail to what  
13 recommended practices were vis-a-vis the  
14 regulations.

15 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you.  
16 Dr. Pasternack?

17 DR. PASTERNAK: I just for the  
18 record, Mr. Chairman, wanted to thank you for the  
19 stellar way in which you conducted this hearing  
20 today and I'm just continually amazed at how much  
21 you know and your actions and I wanted to state  
22 that publicly. I also wanted to thank the people

1 who were kind enough to wait in the warm room here.  
2 Shows their passion for these issues and we look  
3 forward to hearing their insightful comments.

4 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you very much,  
5 Dr. Pasternack, for the kind comments. I am  
6 especially grateful to our troops who have endured  
7 the increasing heat waiting to hear from the  
8 public.

9 We're going to start and as I said  
10 before, we're going to go right down the order in  
11 which you signed up. We're going to ask our  
12 potential speakers that are lined up on the side.  
13 We already have our first four speakers. I want to  
14 ask that you talk with the microphone and please  
15 remember that you have three minutes to speak.

16 We have a timer right in front of us, I  
17 believe that's a green dress that's she's wearing.  
18 She has a timer that will go "beep-beep-beep." She  
19 will also hold up warning signs so you may want to  
20 look at her periodically and we will be as strict  
21 as we can about the three minute limit.

22 I will apologize in advance for

1 butchering people's names, but I come from a long  
2 tradition of chair types who cannot pronounce  
3 people's names. The first speaker I'm told by  
4 Dr. Pasternack is Tom DePaola. Welcome.

5 MR. DiPAOLA: Good afternoon. I want  
6 to thank the Commission for this opportunity to  
7 both comment on, suggest some strategies for the  
8 improvement of special education in this country  
9 this afternoon.

10 My name is Tom DiPaola, I'm the State  
11 Director of Special Education from the State of  
12 Rhode Island. I'm also the parent of three  
13 children, two biological children and a foster son  
14 and I'm also a lifelong Yankees fan. So in  
15 addition to being here this afternoon, I'm hoping  
16 to get to the Bronx this evening to watch the  
17 Yankees play the Baltimore Orioles.

18 DR. FLETCHER: Be careful on the  
19 subway.

20 MR. DiPAOLA: I'm here this afternoon  
21 representing my colleagues, we represent a loosely  
22 knit consortium of twelve small states roughly

1 defined as having populations of under 1.3 million  
2 people. I've provided copies of a more detailed  
3 summary. I'm basically just going to highlight a  
4 couple of the points that we think were important  
5 in the consideration for improving special  
6 education as we move forward with a reauthorization  
7 of the IDEA.

8           Basically what we'd like to do is  
9 convey the message that for the small state we  
10 actually operate as fairly large school districts,  
11 so the two points we wanted to emphasize have to do  
12 with funding and professional development. The  
13 area of funding certainly we were in favor of the  
14 proposals to have the full 40 percent of excess  
15 cost funding reinstated or to be instated. But  
16 short of that is we were hoping for some language  
17 that would allow us to have sufficient funds at the  
18 state level to be able to administer the programs  
19 and to provide technical assistance to the  
20 District.

21           Frankly, where we are in Rhode Island  
22 with that is, because our percentage of holdback

1 money is so small at this point, it's likely to  
2 have been cut for the past few years, so statewide  
3 initiatives really aren't having the effect of  
4 programs that could serve children in the state,  
5 we're really not able to do successfully.

6           Relative to professional development,  
7 our hope is to have a little bit more linkage  
8 between professional development dollars to our  
9 state improvement activities. When we identify  
10 programs of services that need improvement in the  
11 state, we need to have a little more authority.  
12 Frankly, what happens at this point is the  
13 institutions of higher ed are able to apply for  
14 professional development funds. They may or may  
15 not match up with our needs at the state level and  
16 frankly we would like to have a little more control  
17 over how those dollars are spent.

18           I appreciate the opportunity. Thank  
19 you very much. Thank you.

20           DR. FLETCHER: Next speaker is Ron  
21 Benner followed by Rosa Hagin.

22           MR. BENNER: Hi, I'm Ron Benner, school



1 psychologist from Seymour, Connecticut.

2 We must change our current deficit  
3 model to one of proactive intervention. We must  
4 not wait until the student is failing to bring in a  
5 model that may or may not work. We need to base  
6 all our programs on data, research-based, field  
7 tested interventions with positive outcomes.

8 Now, particulars. Full funding of  
9 IDEA. I recommend that we fully fund IDEA. For  
10 now, let's fully fund only those areas of IDEA  
11 where there is no controversy. This will start the  
12 flow of funding dollars now.

13 Early intervention: We need to move  
14 intervention timeline down till reading skills are  
15 mastered by the end of the third grade. We need to  
16 go below phonemic awareness to do a speech and  
17 language evaluation. Without language, reading  
18 does not happen. We need to use curriculum-based  
19 measures to adequately sample student's progress  
20 based on this evidence, interventions could be  
21 implemented.

22 We need the uncategorized label in all

1 states to the eight year old level. Identification  
2 of eligibility consistency: We need to develop  
3 criteria that will identify and service similar  
4 students, no matter where they live. An LD student  
5 in one town should be the same as an LD student in  
6 another town.

7 Paperwork: I would suggest that the  
8 government give us the individual education  
9 programs forms they want filled out, make it  
10 uniform across all states. Make the states have  
11 their own forms for the information that they want  
12 correct.

13 Discipline: If a behavior impacts the  
14 education of a student, then there should be a  
15 program to correct the problem. First, we need to  
16 respond early to these behavioral needs so that  
17 they have a better chance of positive outcomes.  
18 Next, we need to offer continuum of services.  
19 These should have multiple steps to allow movement  
20 to and from the most restricted programs.

21 We need to provide funding formula that  
22 does not penalize school districts by making them

1 wait until the end of the school year to receive  
2 reimbursement. We need to hire administrators that  
3 show skill at working with and changing the  
4 behavior of these students. We need to train our  
5 administrators to better handle these students. We  
6 need programs that change the negative behaviors to  
7 positive ones and not just look for programs to  
8 lock away students.

9           Every student deserves education. We  
10 must have mental health providers, school  
11 psychologists, counselors and social workers in  
12 every school.

13           Disproportionality: We need early  
14 intervention with programs that are  
15 researched-based and field tested. We need to  
16 start with birth to three, upping the services, and  
17 our schools need to follow that service.

18           Lastly, I would like the Commission to  
19 put out a draft report so the public can comment on  
20 it before the final is published.

21           Thank you very much.

22           DR. FLETCHER: Thank you. Rosa Hagin

1 followed by Lynne Thies.

2 DR. HAGIN: In view of the time limits,  
3 I will read.

4 My name is Rosa Hagin. I am a licensed  
5 psychologist and a diplomate of the American Board  
6 of Professional Psychology. I have worked in  
7 public schools for ten years as school psychologist  
8 and director of special services in inner city  
9 schools in New Jersey, and for twelve years in  
10 projects in prevention and remediation of learning  
11 disabilities sponsored by the Learning Disorders  
12 Unit of New York University School of Medicine in  
13 schools in lower Manhattan.

14 This is a personal statement on  
15 assessment issues, but it also reflects the beliefs  
16 and policies of the 50,000 parents and  
17 professionals of the Learning Disabilities  
18 Association of America.

19 DR. FLETCHER: Could you speak into the  
20 mike, please?

21 DR. HAGIN: Of the Learning  
22 Disabilities Association of America, of which I

1 have been an active member since the very beginning  
2 of its work.

3 In the interests of time, this is a  
4 brief summary statement, a more detailed written  
5 statement has been prepared for the consideration  
6 of the committee.

7 I am concerned that the Commission,  
8 disappointed that the promises of the 1975  
9 legislation have not been fully realized, will turn  
10 to new and untried approaches and ignore the  
11 lessons learned in the 27 years since the laws have  
12 been enacted. I would therefore draw attention to  
13 what has been learned about learning disabilities  
14 and show you how this knowledge can shape future  
15 decisions.

16 One, learning disability is a  
17 heterogeneous, lifelong condition that may manifest  
18 itself in many aspects of language, literacy and  
19 mathematics learning. The nature of these  
20 manifestations depends on the unique individual  
21 patterns determined by the age of the individual  
22 and his or her strengths and needs.

1           Two, assessment must, therefore, be  
2 broad based. No single diagnostic procedure can be  
3 expected to identify all individuals who need help.  
4 Comprehensive, multidisciplinary, clinical methods  
5 have the value of telling us not only that a  
6 student is failing, but also the causes of the  
7 failure. It follows that no single instructional  
8 procedure can be expected to serve all individuals  
9 equally well. Comprehensive multidisciplinary  
10 diagnosis can target structural methods, content  
11 and have the greatest opportunity for success. A  
12 one size fits all method will not suffice.

13           Learning disability is a hopeful  
14 condition when appropriate educational and clinical  
15 services are provided. Thank you.

16           DR. FLETCHER: Thank you, Dr. Hagin.  
17 Lynn Thies, followed by Patricia Weathers.

18           DR. THIES: Hi. Thank you for the  
19 opportunity to speak. I'm here representing the  
20 New York Association of School Psychologists, of  
21 which I'm the immediate past president. I'm also a  
22 member of the Government and Professional Relations

1 Committee of the National Association of School  
2 Psychologists, but my comments are my own, but I'm  
3 here representing all of them, although these are  
4 my unique comments.

5 My background is that I started off as  
6 a special ed teacher working with learning disabled  
7 children in the 1970's. Then I was trained as a  
8 school psychologist. I've been working as a school  
9 psychologist for the past 22 years on Long Island,  
10 a suburban community. I'm also a part-time trainer  
11 of school psychologists at St. John's University,  
12 so I'm involved at both the practitioner and  
13 trainer level.

14 I prepared my comments prior to today's  
15 hearing, so I'm talking about some things that were  
16 addressed already, so I'll read what I wrote so you  
17 can look at it as I prepared it beforehand.

18 Recently I heard Dr. Robert Pasternack  
19 speak at the National Association of School  
20 Psychologists annual convention in Chicago. He  
21 described the future of special education as one  
22 where all children would be taught with research

1 validated approaches and that failure to show  
2 adequate progress after using such approaches would  
3 be one the criterias for referral to special  
4 education.

5           This implies that school personnel will  
6 be familiar with the best practice literature on  
7 strategies for teaching reading, writing and  
8 mathematics. Unfortunately, my experience is and  
9 those of my colleagues have indicated that  
10 instruction is often based on the trends in the  
11 local education community, rather than on  
12 research-based methods. Although we currently know  
13 definitively which skills are necessary for success  
14 in early reading, many of us have limited control  
15 over decisions that are made by school districts  
16 regarding curriculum choices. As one possible  
17 remedy for this dilemma, I would like to discuss a  
18 role function, two views that school psychologists  
19 hold in our school; that of facilitator of database  
20 decision making.

21           In our role as evaluators of students  
22 with behavioral and learning difficulties students



1 we have been trained to use data from a variety of  
2 situations and to rely on the most valid and  
3 accessible instruments. This approach should be  
4 taken when making decisions about instruction and  
5 curriculum as well. School psychologists can  
6 provide a valuable service for students in their  
7 schools by using these research-based decision  
8 making skills to guide early screening and early  
9 intervention programs and to evaluate the  
10 effectiveness of such approaches in order to make  
11 adaptations as necessary.

12           This focus will help us to reach  
13 students whose weaknesses can be remediated prior  
14 to referral for special education services and to  
15 insure that the instructional practices are  
16 accomplishing what they are supposed to accomplish.

17           And then I wrote a little bit about  
18 programs in other states and I'm not going to talk  
19 about and then basically, I wanted to say that we  
20 would like as school psychologists to work with the  
21 Commission in making this paradigm shift from a  
22 disability focus to a focus on teaching all

1 children with quality instructional approaches.

2 Thank you.

3 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you. Next is  
4 Patricia Weathers, followed by Lisa Hyman than by  
5 Sarah Sander.

6 MS. WEATHERS: My name is Patricia  
7 Weathers. I am a mother from New York. I have a  
8 considerable concern regarding the outcome of these  
9 hearings. My son is profiled for ADHD, which led  
10 to a classification of learning disabled. In 1997,  
11 my son's first grade teacher filled out an ADHD  
12 checklist and sent it to his pediatrician. This  
13 checklist, along with a fifteen minute evaluation  
14 by the pediatrician, led to my son being diagnosed  
15 with ADHD and put on Ritalin. After a while my son  
16 started to exhibit serious side effects from the  
17 drugs. He was not socializing, became withdrawn  
18 and began chewing on different objects. His  
19 behavior became more bizarre. Instead of  
20 recognizing the side effect of these drugs, the  
21 school claimed he had a social anxiety disorder and  
22 immediately produced the name of a psychiatrist.

1     Within another fifteen minute evaluation he was  
2     diagnosed with social anxiety disorder and  
3     prescribed yet another drug.

4             The drug cocktail caused even more side  
5     effects, making his behavior even more out of  
6     character. I could no longer recognize my on son.  
7     Fearing what these drugs had done to him, I stopped  
8     them. Once the school found out I was no longer  
9     giving my son these drugs, amazingly enough, they  
10    went as far as throwing him out of school and  
11    calling Child Protective Services on me, charging  
12    me with medical neglect, a charge that was ladder  
13    ruled unfounded. Surprisingly, I found that many  
14    parents have undergone similar coercion and  
15    pressure to label and drug their children, which is  
16    why I began publicly speaking out about this issue.

17            To date, my story has been featured in  
18    The New York Times, Time Magazine, Good Morning  
19    America and CBS Evening News, among many others.

20            Parents are coming forward from across  
21    the country with similar stories and states across  
22    the U.S. have begun implementing laws to curb the

1 pressure and coercion that parents received from  
2 school personnel to label and drug their children.  
3 The fact that states need to implement laws to  
4 counter the federal law known as IDEA should be a  
5 clear message to Congress. Today my son is being  
6 home schooled and is doing well both academically  
7 and emotionally. He is drug free. He never should  
8 have been categorized as special education, all he  
9 needed was standard academics and an intensive  
10 phonics based reading program.

11 I wish to address several key points  
12 that I strongly urge this Commission to consider  
13 when making their final assessment. Parents are  
14 never given an accurate portrayal of the  
15 controversy ranging around ADHD. Parents are never  
16 told that no legitimate tests exists to  
17 scientifically prove that their child suffers from  
18 it. Parents are never told that their school gets  
19 additional funding for every child labeled with  
20 this disorder and medicated. Parents are never  
21 told that their child will be ineligible to serve  
22 in the Armed Forces.

1                   Unfortunately, all these points  
2                   eventually work their way into the realm of special  
3                   education. I am asking this Task Force to prevent  
4                   other American families from having to endure my  
5                   dilemma. They can do this by taking out school  
6                   district incentives to mix so-called behavioral  
7                   disorders with true physical, provable organic  
8                   medical handicaps.

9                   Please don't let other parents go  
10                  through what my family went through. Thank you for  
11                  hearing my story.

12                  DR. FLETCHER: Thank you,  
13                  Miss Weathers. Next we have Elisa Hyman, followed  
14                  by Sarah Sander and by Cassandra, whose last name I  
15                  can't read.

16                  MS. HYMAN: Hi, good afternoon, I'm  
17                  Elisa Hyman, and I'm the Deputy Director of  
18                  Advocates for Children, which is a parent training  
19                  information center in New York City. Advocates for  
20                  Children has thirty years of experience assisting  
21                  parents of public school children to attain quality  
22                  appropriate education services. We've been a PTI

1 program for more than fifteen years. We focus on  
2 supporting parents of children with disabilities  
3 who face the greatest barriers for receiving  
4 services, including those of poverty, race, limited  
5 English fluency or involvement in the juvenile  
6 justice system.

7 I have prepared some comments today  
8 that I frankly abandoned in light of the testimony  
9 and I'm thinking of submitting more extensive  
10 written comments at a later date. I realize the  
11 Commission is under time pressure. I'll do my best  
12 to get them to you quickly. Instead, I'd like to  
13 respond to what appear to be some key questions to  
14 the Commission today and I'm going to make those  
15 responses very brief and broad.

16 Particularly Dr. Pasternack focused on  
17 why aren't kids achieving and why is there  
18 overrepresentation and stigmatization for many kids  
19 in the school system. My overall response is very  
20 simple. I think we need to insure that the law as  
21 designed is actually in force and adequately  
22 funded. In New York City, for example, there's

1     tremendous need for cultural competency in the  
2     school system.  There's also a need to support  
3     teachers and administrators to manage behavior, not  
4     only to use exclusion as a method to address  
5     children with behavior problems.  Certainly, I  
6     think we need to insure that quality educational  
7     and other kinds of evaluations are provided that  
8     actually can give recommendations for instructional  
9     methodologies.

10                 Finally, perhaps most importantly, we  
11     need to guarantee the promise of IDEA by enforcing  
12     laws to ensure that districts used research-based,  
13     empirically valid state of the art practices in  
14     teaching and behavior management and focus on  
15     positive outcomes.

16                 Finally, I'd like to just, I know we  
17     didn't talk about cessation of services for kids  
18     who are suspended today, but I'd really like to  
19     stress that the Commission take a very hard look at  
20     this issue, particularly in New York City there  
21     were 50,000 suspensions last year.  Half of the  
22     long-term suspensions, which means suspensions over

1 five days, were of kids with disabilities. Almost  
2 70 percent of those suspensions were of African  
3 American students. 98 percent of kids who are  
4 getting alternative education services, which means  
5 they basically get no instruction for almost a  
6 year, are minority students, and I really don't  
7 think that, leaving aside the issue of disability  
8 discrimination from the juvenile justice prevention  
9 perspective and looking at the disproportionate  
10 impact on minorities, student cessation should even  
11 be considered.

12 There's nothing worse than having at  
13 risk students out of school for months  
14 unsupervised.

15 I'd like to conclude that I'm sure the  
16 Commission has a very hard job in front of them,  
17 and I'm sure they'll do the right thing. Thank  
18 you.

19 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you. Next is  
20 Sarah Sander, followed by Cassandra and then by  
21 Ellen McHugh.

22 MS. SANDER: Hello, my name is Sarah



1 Sander. I am the mother of four children,  
2 including the second one, Moishey, who has Downs  
3 syndrome. I am also the founder and editor of a  
4 magazine entitled "Downs Syndrome Amongst Us," the  
5 first of its kind within the Orthodox Jewish  
6 Community.

7 Life with Moishey is truly wonderful  
8 and he makes our family complete. We would never  
9 wish to forego the experience of raising such a  
10 wonderful child who lends so much joy to our  
11 immediate and extended family. However, for years  
12 we have been plagued with one area of distress;  
13 Moishey's education. As an Orthodox Jewish boy  
14 attending public school, Moishey was becoming a  
15 stranger amongst his own people. His ignorance of  
16 his rich heritage, culture and religion created a  
17 gap between him and his family and community, a gap  
18 that widened with each passing year.

19 Thank God my husband and I were  
20 inspired enough to do something about it, and this  
21 past September, 2001, we opened our very own  
22 Yeshiva program, at tremendous personal cost and

1       sacrifice. A beautiful and large mainstream  
2       Yeshiva in Brooklyn opened its arms and heart to us  
3       and we are now a part of their Yeshiva. We hired a  
4       professional staff of teachers and assistants,  
5       recreation therapists, et cetera, who live, eat and  
6       breathe with just the students on their minds. Our  
7       children are mainstreamed for appropriate  
8       activities daily. They eat lunch in a mainstream  
9       cafeteria and have already established some very  
10      close friendships with the quote normal students.

11                 What shall I tell you? Our boys are  
12      shining. They have finally come home. They now  
13      receive Hebrew as well as secular instruction.  
14      However, we are now paying thousands of dollars in  
15      tuition to fund our son's Yeshiva education.  
16      Already we are cutting out some very much needed  
17      family projects that are deeply affecting our other  
18      children.

19                 We implore the distinguished  
20      Commissioners to please take into account that our  
21      son and his friends were in the public school,  
22      where they cost the system hundreds of thousands of

1 dollars over the years. We opted to leave the  
2 public school system because we couldn't bear it  
3 that Moishey was not receiving a religious  
4 education, which was so vital for him as an  
5 integral family and community member.

6 We now ask that those thousands of  
7 dollars be transferred towards his Yeshiva  
8 education, thereby not generating new expenses for  
9 our Government, just reallocating old ones to more  
10 desired programs.

11 On September 11th our boys watched in  
12 horror from the roof of their Yeshiva building as  
13 the Twin Towers crumbled to the ground and like  
14 Yeshiva students all across the United States, they  
15 went into their classrooms and prayed. They prayed  
16 for their country, their President and for all the  
17 victims and heroes of that fateful day. This was  
18 the first week ever that our boys were able to pray  
19 at school.

20 My plea to the President's Commission  
21 is as follows: Please take into consideration the  
22 option of allowing us concerned parents to choose

1 the schools that we deem as best suited for our  
2 special needs children and please, by all means,  
3 help us fund our children's education.

4 I understand that parental choice is  
5 becoming an ever more recognized alternative path  
6 in American education, specifically in special  
7 education.

8 DR. FLETCHER: Ms. Sander, please  
9 finish. Thank you.

10 MS. SANDER: Thank you very much.

11 DR. FLETCHER: Next we have Cassandra,  
12 I'm sorry, I can't read your last name, so I'll ask  
13 you to say your name for the record, please.  
14 Followed by Ellen McHugh, and then Eytan Kobre, I  
15 believe.

16 MS. ARCHEE: My name is Cassandra  
17 Archee, and I am the Parent Information Center  
18 project director.

19 DR. FLETCHER: Could you speak into the  
20 microphone, please?

21 MS. ARCHEE: Yes. That's better? I'm  
22 Cassandra Archee, project director for the Advocacy

1 Center, Rochester New York.

2 I would like to immediately acknowledge  
3 that all of the New York State PTI's are here in  
4 the room with the CPRC, so we join our colleague,  
5 the Commissioner, on this very important topic  
6 here.

7 I'm going to spend a minute and a half  
8 on two halves. The first half will be that of the  
9 PTIC director. When we look at the issues around  
10 the reauthorization of Part D, we are very  
11 concerned and involved about it being fully funded,  
12 because the PT's are funded like every other IDEA.  
13 We know it expires September, 2002.

14 The next piece I will talk about is my  
15 parent role. I plan to bring into the room the  
16 voice of an African American male, my son, to this  
17 process of special education. I think's real  
18 important that as we talk about overidentification  
19 that we understand sometimes the cycles that exist  
20 for African American males and I want to leave you  
21 with his experience in the special education  
22 process.

1                   When he was very young in elementary  
2 school, we had some testing done, they showed that  
3 he needed some support in his performance and his  
4 ability. And understanding that he needed those  
5 supports, we were very concerned about how to get  
6 those special education services became an option.  
7 We knew that as an African American male he went to  
8 school already needing to show up believing that he  
9 could achieve and convincing staff that he could do  
10 that, and when special education services were  
11 considered for him, we said yes. He said no. He  
12 vitally opposed being a part of the special  
13 education services because of the label and the  
14 stigma that was attached to it. We said yes.

15                   He continued in the special education  
16 process and his behavior became an issue. He was  
17 saying no. We were saying yes. And as we said  
18 yes, retention became the next step as he continued  
19 in the process of special education. He said no  
20 and finally we said no. We said no to special  
21 education.

22                   Today, he is a second year student at

1 the University of Central Florida in Orlando.

2 Thank you.

3 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you, Miss Archee.

4 Next we have Ellen McHugh, followed by  
5 Eytan Kobree.

6 MS. MCHUGH: Good afternoon, welcome to  
7 the hottest day on record in New York City so far.

8 DR. FLETCHER: Speak in the mike.

9 MS. MCHUGH: My name is Ellen McHugh.  
10 I am the parent of an individual who has a  
11 disability. He is deaf. I was not planning on  
12 making a comment until the Chancellor spoke this  
13 morning and I would like to make some  
14 clarification.

15 This is still a system that blames  
16 parents. The Chancellor blamed the parent forced  
17 to exercise his or her due process rights. If you  
18 look at numbers that currently exist in New York  
19 City of 125,000 odd students receiving special  
20 education services and the number of people who are  
21 forced to go to impartial hearings, 1,240, you're  
22 looking at 1 percent of a population that is forced

1 into a due process confrontational right.

2 Obviously, there are some positives.  
3 In addition to this, the system evaluators often  
4 characterize the parents and particularly the  
5 mother as in denial and unable to accept the  
6 child's limitation. The worst phrase that people  
7 can hear in a school building is "here comes the  
8 mother" or said in Brooklyn as "here comes the  
9 mudder."

10 Administrative staff grows separated  
11 from students and the teaching staff and one of the  
12 issues becomes how is a teacher supported. I don't  
13 know any teacher that gets up in the morning and  
14 says I would like to do damage to any child, nor do  
15 I know any parent who gets up in the morning and  
16 says, I want you to be dumb or poorly educated  
17 which was shocking when the Chancellor seemed to  
18 accept responsibility for a system that is  
19 consistently failing and offering that consistently  
20 failing baseline to those individuals who are  
21 presently disabled.

22 Even though I might be temporarily



1 disabled, I had a knee operation, I am in more  
2 sympathy than I have ever been with those  
3 individuals who have to navigate systems.

4 In conclusion, I would like to say that  
5 I fully support 40 percent funding, that I do urge  
6 you to draft a report that can be commented on by  
7 the public, and I do ask you to have, which may not  
8 be one of the better parts of life, an information  
9 session for parents only. I know we rant and rave,  
10 and I know we can be difficult to deal with and  
11 sometimes illogical and loud, but we also need to  
12 have a voice that is not present here today because  
13 of the formality of the meeting, and I would ask  
14 that you could use the website that you created as  
15 an interactive tool so that we can make comments  
16 through that methodology.

17 I will be writing something now that  
18 I'm indignant. I have to tell you that I do  
19 suffer from long standing self righteous  
20 indignation, but I still have a child who succeeded  
21 in a system that did not allow for participation,  
22 but did allow for me to passively pass through,

1 should I have chosen to do that. Thanks.

2 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you, Ms. McHugh.

3 Next is Eytan Kobree, followed by  
4 Brenda Townsend and then Leslie Jackson.

5 MR. KOBRE: Good afternoon. Thank you  
6 for the opportunity to share my views with you  
7 today, and for bringing the warm weather with me  
8 from Miami.

9 I'm Eytan Kobree, I'm associate general  
10 counsel for education at Agudath Israel of America,  
11 a National Orthodox Jewish organization, which  
12 among other functions, advocates for the interests  
13 of students and families in Jewish religious  
14 schools across the country, including more than  
15 100,000 students right here in New York State.

16 Today's hearing is devoted to issues of  
17 assessments and identification and I'd like to make  
18 some brief remarks in that regard.

19 IDEA's current funding formula, based  
20 as it is on a ratio of public to nonpublic school  
21 students within a population of students identified  
22 as disabled, creates the financial disincentive for

1 districts to identify the disabilities of nonpublic  
2 school students. This problem is not theoretical  
3 but actually practical. To illustrate, we at  
4 Agudath Israel are now conducting a detailed survey  
5 on special education and the implementation of IDEA  
6 in the hundreds of Jewish elementary and secondary  
7 schools nationwide. The responses have just begun  
8 to come in and when they've all been tabulated, we  
9 look forward to sharing them with the Commission  
10 and Assistant Secretary Pasternack.

11           Judging from early returns in this  
12 survey, however, one would never know that Child  
13 Find and consultation regarding services are  
14 unequivocal legal mandates upon LEAs. Almost three  
15 quarters of respondents so far have never even  
16 heard of Child Find and over half of them were  
17 never even consulted by the District regarding how  
18 best to provide the services that students are  
19 entitled to by law.

20           These responses confirm oral reports  
21 we've received from around the country of  
22 district's delaying or even refusing to evaluate

1 students referred to them, of district evaluators  
2 consistently finding no disabilities present,  
3 contrary to other professional opinion, and of  
4 districts refusing to provide services arbitrarily  
5 and based on capricious legal grounds.

6 We have the following recommendations.

7 One, base IDEA funding on the ratio of  
8 total non-public school students to public school  
9 students, since the incidence of disability is  
10 likely the same for both groups.

11 Two, strengthen the accountability of  
12 LEA's to the Federal Government, including  
13 requiring them to demonstrate compliance with their  
14 obligations to non-public school students as a  
15 condition for receiving federal funding.

16 Three, provide early intervention  
17 services to nonpublic school students, which will  
18 catch and address problems before they become  
19 learning disabilities, thereby saving the  
20 government more money they already save due to  
21 these students enrolling in nonpublic schools.

22 In closing, I note that earlier today

1 there was a discussion of the vexing lapses of the  
2 special ed programs vis-a-vis minorities. Those  
3 problems can and should be addressed.

4 There is, though, another minority that  
5 needs to be addressed, and I refer to the 6 million  
6 plus nonpublic school students in the U.S. today.  
7 They deserve access to the full range of services  
8 in the school as much as any other child, and we  
9 trust President Bush will insure that they, too,  
10 are not left behind.

11 Thank you for listening.

12 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you, Mr. Kobre.  
13 Next is Miss Townsend, followed by Leslie Jackson  
14 and Donald Lash.

15 MS. TOWNSEND: Good afternoon. I thank  
16 you for the opportunity to address the Commission.  
17 My name is Brenda Townsend. I'm an associate  
18 professor at the University of South Florida in  
19 Tampa and I also address several projects which are  
20 recruiting and preparing African American males for  
21 urban special education teaching careers and a year  
22 ago I started a center at the University of South

1 Florida, which is called CAESL Center, Center for  
2 Action and Effective School Leadership.

3 I want to extend the conversation that  
4 was begun this morning when Dr. Pasternack asked  
5 the very timely question of over-representation of  
6 African Americans in particular, and he asked about  
7 the possible causes, and when you said that, I  
8 immediately thought, I reflected all the way back  
9 to my childhood and a conversation with my  
10 grandmother and I can remember breaking what I  
11 thought was just an old plate of hers and it  
12 happened to be a cherished piece of China and when  
13 she asked me about it, I said I didn't know how it  
14 got broken. Well, her admonishment to me was that  
15 I cannot go through life throwing rocks and hiding  
16 my hand.

17 So as I think about the  
18 overrepresentation as a teacher educator, I want to  
19 today reveal my hand in the role of  
20 overrepresentation.

21 I think we at the universities have  
22 much to do with overrepresentation.

1           I want to give a recommendation that  
2   has pretty much been alluded to, but I really want  
3   to underscore it this afternoon, that of teacher  
4   quality. Now, any documents that we read lately,  
5   the No Child Left Behind document and others, the  
6   NRC report that was just released about  
7   overrepresentation, all talk about the poor teacher  
8   quality that minority children and impoverished  
9   children in particular are subjected to. However,  
10  the NRC report does not give that prominence.  
11  Instead it gives factors such as tobacco usage and  
12  lead poisoning and so forth. So I really want to  
13  underscore the cultural competence piece.

14           I mean, we know the Reverend this  
15  morning asked the question about teacher  
16  expectations and we can remember, those of us that  
17  are fairly young, I can remember the '70s, those  
18  studies on self fulfilling prophecy and the  
19  Pigmalion effect, where they gave out locker  
20  numbers to teachers and teachers were told those  
21  were IQ scores and those teachers then in effect,  
22  their interactions with those students pretty much

1 played out those low expectations.

2 So I want to say that the differences  
3 in urban and suburban classrooms in teacher quality  
4 are, teachers in inner city and urban classrooms  
5 tend to not be prepared, both in the technology of  
6 teaching or in culturally responsive pedagogy. In  
7 suburban classrooms, I submit they, too, are ill  
8 prepared to respond to their learner.

9 So I say we as teacher educators, if we  
10 need to take the onus, then we need to insure that  
11 no teacher is left behind.

12 Thank you very much.

13 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you. Next is  
14 Leslie Jackson, followed by Donald Lash.

15 MS. JACKSON: Good afternoon. I'm  
16 Leslie Jackson, I'm with the American Occupational  
17 Therapy Association. I also co-chair the Education  
18 Task Force of a national Washington, D.C. based  
19 coalition, the Consortium for Citizens with  
20 Disabilities and I just want to say to the  
21 Commission, thank you all for hanging in with this  
22 heat and the, all the things that have been going



1 on, so we appreciate your focus and attention as  
2 well.

3 I actually want to make several points  
4 in response to discussions that I heard this  
5 morning. I'm not speaking on behalf of my  
6 association or CCD with this. I'm speaking from  
7 personal experience, as a person of color, as an  
8 educator of color and as a parent of children of  
9 color who are in public schools.

10 They do not have disabilities, but we  
11 have to deal with the same issues that all parents  
12 have to deal with in public schools. And one has  
13 to do with the assumption that I think we need to  
14 be very careful about making when we talk about  
15 cultural competence. We need to be very clear  
16 about what we mean by cultural competence.  
17 Cultural competence does not mean necessarily  
18 having someone who is of the same racial and ethnic  
19 and diversity and linguistic background, because we  
20 all know that that is no guarantee that persons who  
21 look like me are necessarily going to be as  
22 effective in teaching my children. So we need to

1 be clear what we mean by cultural competence.

2           We need to be clear that individuals  
3 are socialized into particular disciplines. I'm an  
4 occupational therapist by training, I was trained  
5 to think like an occupational therapist, but I  
6 bring a whole lot of other things to that. So when  
7 we talk about teachers and low expectations or no  
8 expectations, whatever language we put to that, be  
9 mindful of the fact that they were trained to  
10 think, teacher trainers just talked about in the  
11 teacher preparation program, they bring to that  
12 their own personal values and beliefs about how  
13 children learn, what parents are like, how parents  
14 should be involved in schools, and so we're talking  
15 and thinking about that, we need to be aware of  
16 those kinds of issues.

17           I also have to say that when we're  
18 talking about the use of effective practices, it's  
19 not enough to think about disseminating information  
20 down. We also need to be thinking about why  
21 professionals may or may not adopt those practices  
22 and there's lots of reasons for doing that or not

1 doing that. So it's not enough to say we're doing  
2 research or not doing research.

3           You also need to make sure we help  
4 folks adopt those practices and then give them the  
5 supports to use those practices and then my  
6 advocates hat on I have a question, and that is how  
7 the Commission beyond these meetings what is the  
8 deliberative process going to be for the  
9 Commission, how are you going to come to agreement  
10 about your recommendation and decide what you're  
11 going to recommend and not recommend and how  
12 involved is the public going to be in that process.

13           And with that, I thank you again for  
14 your attention and this opportunity.

15           DR. FLETCHER: Thank you very much.  
16 Next is Donald Lash followed by Barry Barbarach and  
17 Dee Alpert.

18           MR. LASH: Good afternoon. My name is  
19 Donald Lash. I'm the executive director of  
20 Sinergia, a nonprofit agency which, among other  
21 things, operates the Metropolitan Parent Center  
22 with state and federal support and the Long Island

1 Parent Center with state support. In 2000, we  
2 completed a report based on an overrepresentation,  
3 based on an analysis of three years of data,  
4 corrected plans from seven districts that developed  
5 directed plans and a series of community-based  
6 forums for parents teachers and community-based  
7 organizations.

8 I don't have a prepared statement, but  
9 a copy of the report was submitted to the  
10 Commission.

11 I just want to highlight a couple of  
12 conclusions briefly from our experience of the  
13 report. Because of the size of New York City and  
14 the diversity of the population, it really isn't  
15 one pattern and one trend. There are multiple  
16 patterns and multiple trends because every district  
17 has a different population, has different dynamics,  
18 and I think it's appropriate that the burden of  
19 defending corrective strategies for  
20 overrepresentation be at a district level, be at a  
21 small enough level that it's meaningful to the  
22 population and the district.

1           I also wanted to say that measures of  
2   disproportionality have to be varied enough to  
3   encompass different aspects of the issue.  If we  
4   only speak about referral we're ignoring placement  
5   and disproportionality is very relevant to  
6   placement outcomes.  Also integration, it's  
7   important that corrective strategies addressed to  
8   overrepresentation be integrated with other  
9   education reforms, other activities within the  
10  district.

11           Some New York City school districts  
12  have a plan to address the implementation of the  
13  new curriculum, the revision of the special ed  
14  system.  They have another plan to address  
15  disproportionality and the two haven't been  
16  coordinated and some personnel may not be aware of  
17  both plans existing.  There really is a close  
18  connection.

19           Finally, I just as a suggestion for an  
20  area for legislation, I see this as analogous to  
21  the area of limited English proficient students and  
22  the obligation of the district to develop a plan.

1 There are guidelines, it's going to be  
2 individualized, to meet the needs of the district  
3 and three brief suggestions to get to the end. A  
4 corrective plan should demonstrate knowledge of  
5 patterns and trends within the districts, there  
6 should be a hypothesis about why patterns exist  
7 within a district and there should be a rationale  
8 for strategies that's identified and enacted on the  
9 strategy and hypothesis.

10 Thank you.

11 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you, Mr. Lash.

12 Next is Barry Barbarasch, followed by  
13 Dee Alpert and Rick Ostrander.

14 MR. BARBARASCH: Good afternoon. My  
15 name is Barry Barbarasch. First, I'd like to thank  
16 the Chairman for pronouncing my last name  
17 correctly.

18 DR. FLETCHER: Give credit where credit  
19 is due.

20 MR. BARBARASCH: I'm a school  
21 psychologist from Harrison Township in New Jersey,  
22 also a member of the Government and Professional

1 Relations Committee of the National Association of  
2 School Psychologist and past president of the New  
3 Jersey Association of School Psychologists.

4 Today we've heard several references to  
5 the role school psychologist played in the area of  
6 identification and assessment, but I would like to  
7 talk a little bit about the role school  
8 psychologists play in the delivery of mental health  
9 services in the schools.

10 Today there is an increased concern for  
11 maintaining a safe and secure school environment.  
12 School psychologists are uniquely positioned to  
13 provide an array of mental health services to  
14 address these concerns. The school psychologists  
15 are trained to not only respond when a crisis  
16 occurs, but also to recognize those characteristics  
17 of students in the school environment which may be  
18 a forerunner of a crisis.

19 School psychologists provide other  
20 types of mental health services as well.  
21 Individual counseling, including management,  
22 conflict resolution and social skills training,

1 assist students in maintaining appropriate school  
2 behavior as well as developing positive  
3 relationships with peers and school staff. Of  
4 equal importance are programs which prevent mental  
5 health difficulties and school psychologists have  
6 training and expertise in these services as well.

7           The provision that these services offer  
8 other benefits to school districts; frequently  
9 children, particularly those with behavioral and  
10 emotional difficulties, are placed in out of  
11 district school settings at considerable expense,  
12 partly due to the greater availability of mental  
13 health services in these settings. Given similar  
14 availability of these services through district  
15 school psychologists, many of these students could  
16 be educated in school-based programs, thereby  
17 saving school districts the considerable resources  
18 associated with these out of district programs.

19           In addition, with all students having  
20 access to an array of mental health services,  
21 including those programs which focus on prevention,  
22 school districts may find they can greatly reduce



1 their reliance on self-contained special education  
2 programs, which is a frequent placement for  
3 children with behavioral and emotional difficulties  
4 and make greater use of lesser restricted programs  
5 such as the use of supplementary interservices.

6 School psychologists also are in a  
7 position to be involved with the training of  
8 teachers in the area of classroom and behavior  
9 management. They're knowledgeable in the use of  
10 positive behavioral supports and can train teachers  
11 to use these supports in the classroom for children  
12 who exhibit behavioral difficulties.

13 School psychologists play a role in  
14 providing student mental health services. They  
15 provide an array of mental health services for  
16 children's schools, school personnel and families,  
17 which can be critical in maximizing achievement and  
18 maintaining a safe school environment. Thank you  
19 very much.

20 DR. FLETCHER: Next Dee Alpert,  
21 followed by Rick Ostrander and Robert Silver.

22 MS. ALPERT: My name is Dee Alpert.

1     What I'd like to do very briefly is just share some  
2     information and sources of information that I think  
3     the Commission doesn't have at this time and I  
4     think that you need.

5             First of all, I have a request of  
6     Dr. Pasternack. Previous to about three or four  
7     weeks ago, the Board of Education's website had  
8     school report cards for every school in the City  
9     listing the standardized test scores and things of  
10    that nature. Including for District 75, which is a  
11    self-contained district for children who are  
12    moderately to severely disabled. The District 75  
13    reports were removed when the state came up with  
14    new data for this year.

15            Similarly, last year they removed the  
16    district profile for District 75. Consequently,  
17    parents of children who are disabled and who wish  
18    to look at the data for schools and districts in  
19    District 75 before they have their children placed  
20    in it or before they continue having their children  
21    placed in it no longer can get any objective  
22    information whatsoever.

1                   Both OSEP and State Ed have been  
2 informed about this, as has Chancellor Levy.  
3 Nevertheless, nobody will do anything about it and  
4 I would like to point out that if you can't enforce  
5 or if nobody is able to enforce the IDEA's data  
6 requirements, data application requirements, then  
7 I'm not sure that there's a whole lot of hope for  
8 it voicing anything else as the law stands now or  
9 as it may be amended, so I'd like to bring that to  
10 your attention and point out that parents do need  
11 that information.

12                   Secondly, I've given a few people  
13 copies of the district 75 profile which was on the  
14 Board's website, I printed it out, thank goodness,  
15 before they removed it and I can put it in PDF form  
16 and e-mail it to everyone else. One of the reasons  
17 they may want this data not to be available anymore  
18 is because District 75 has the Board program so  
19 that children who are autistic, and this states  
20 that in April 2000, which is the period they were  
21 measuring, 8 percent of the speech and language  
22 services reflected on the IEPs of the children in

1 District 75 were actually delivered, which means  
2 that 92 percent were not delivered.

3 I'd like to point out that I cannot  
4 imagine a program for children for autism, for  
5 example, that only provides 8 percent of the  
6 recommended speech and language services, and I  
7 also should point out that I have reasons to  
8 believe that they are medicated as per the IEPs not  
9 as per the actual services delivered. I think  
10 that's an area of legitimate inquiry, whether it be  
11 fraud or whether children come in and don't go out.

12 Thirdly, the New York City Board of  
13 Education has a special thing you should know  
14 about. Office of Special Prosecutor New York City  
15 Board of Education, telephone number is  
16 212-510-1400. I'm recommending that each of you or  
17 jointly call that office, ask to sit with the staff  
18 and discuss with them what I believe they will tell  
19 you about the routine falsification of all kinds of  
20 special education documentation on the individual,  
21 group, school and program level. If you look at  
22 the data, somebody looks at the data, I really

1 think you ought to understand the quality of what  
2 you're looking at, particularly--

3 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you, Ms. Albert.

4 MS. ALPERT: I will submit the rest of  
5 this in writing, but they do have a number of  
6 reports I think are particularly germane to the  
7 issue of data quality. Thank you so much.

8 DR. FLETCHER: Rick Ostrander, followed  
9 by Robert Silverberg and Diane Karvelas.

10 MR. OSTRANDER: My name is Rick  
11 Ostrander. I'm an assistant professor at  
12 Georgetown Medical Center where I also serve as  
13 chief of child psychology. I've been a school  
14 psychologist teacher, as a matter of fact as a  
15 school psychologist I worked at Little Rock, not  
16 too far away from some of your stomping grounds,  
17 Dr. Pasternack.

18 I'm also a parent of a child with a  
19 disability. I just wanted to bring out a couple of  
20 comments. I wasn't planning on speaking. But I  
21 made a couple of notes, I think may bear your  
22 consideration.

1           One is that I think that what we know  
2   is probably a lot less than what we don't know, and  
3   what I mean by that is if you look at the  
4   interventions that were articulated throughout this  
5   conference, we see a lot about interventions  
6   related to identification interventions. Those are  
7   pretty well established to be effective.

8           However, less is known about reading  
9   comprehension, math, reading disabilities. The  
10  studies available in those areas are really looking  
11  at treatment versus nontreatment. Anyone who has  
12  been a researcher knows you're very motivated to do  
13  right by your data, make sure you do right by your  
14  data. You want good treatment fidelity, treatment  
15  sensitivity to the measures, you want to make sure  
16  it works. So when you look at these research  
17  findings, what you find is essentially that  
18  treatment typically works better than no treatment,  
19  but you have to be motivated to make it work and  
20  that's what's lacking in our current educational  
21  system.

22           There isn't the incentive, the same

1 incentives that researchers have in order to make  
2 treatments work. And so one thing I would  
3 encourage you to consider is there needs to be a  
4 mechanism to make sure the incentives are there to  
5 make treatments work effectively.

6           That can be done by two mechanisms.  
7 One is the way it's currently done, which is to use  
8 parents as a way of asserting a check and balance  
9 system within the educational system. That is,  
10 through due process hearings. And if you just  
11 leave, if the means of identifying and  
12 demonstrating special education placements purely  
13 up to the schools, they may not do that. And we  
14 see that in today's data, where you see the  
15 generalizability of research findings to the  
16 community is very poor.

17           The other way to do it, of course, is  
18 to create incentives to make sure that the  
19 outcomes, they must be concrete and that children  
20 who achieve these outcomes or schools that achieve  
21 these outcomes are rewarded in a concrete fashion  
22 or demonstrating. Without that kind of incentive

1 approach, no matter what is tried will be diluted  
2 within the school environment because they, A,  
3 don't have the resources and, B, don't have the  
4 incentive to change and many of us are  
5 psychologists here, we remember that old joke about  
6 how many psychologists it takes to change a  
7 lightbulb. Just one, but the lightbulb really has  
8 to want to change.

9           Okay. So let's hope that the schools  
10 really want to change.

11           DR. FLETCHER: Thank you. Next is  
12 Robert Silverberg, followed by Diane Karvelas and  
13 James Wendorf. I'm sorry, is Robert Silverberg  
14 here? Calling Robert Silverberg.

15           Diane Karvelas, then James Wendorf and  
16 then Tamika Williams Ortiz, if she's still here.  
17 Thank you.

18           MS. KARVELAS: My name is Diane  
19 Karvelas, I'm a school psychologist with 22 years  
20 of experience. I'm a member of the New Jersey  
21 National Association of School Psychologists. I  
22 just want to briefly comment on my work experience,



1 as I feel it relates to the reauthorization of  
2 IDEA.

3 I currently work in an upper middle  
4 class school district in central New Jersey. A  
5 majority of the parents in this district are well  
6 educated professionals. The curriculum in this  
7 district is quite challenging. There are high  
8 district and parent expectations for academic  
9 achievement. Teachers feel pressured to cover a  
10 very comprehensive curriculum in a limited amount  
11 of time. When students have difficulty, there is  
12 little time for differentiation of instruction.  
13 It's very limited.

14 There are some opportunities for  
15 remediation for basic skills reading and math  
16 programs. These programs have criteria, entrance  
17 criteria based on test scores and ironically, what  
18 I find is that at times a student may not meet the  
19 criteria for basic skills program, but then they'll  
20 be referred for special education classification.  
21 This is due to the fact that this is seen as the  
22 only way for students to get services or

1 accommodations. In fact, I feel that part of the  
2 reason why there has been such an increase in ADD  
3 diagnoses is this is a way to obtain special  
4 education services for children who do not  
5 otherwise qualify.

6 In fact, in my district many parents  
7 seek special education classification on the basis  
8 of ADHD diagnosis and they have gotten this on  
9 their own. A reauthorization of IDEA needs to  
10 address the dichotomy between regular and special  
11 education. There needs to be more of a  
12 collaborative approach in dealing with students  
13 with learning and/or behavioral difficulties.  
14 Reauthorization of IDEA needs to support  
15 reinforcement in centralization. As a school  
16 psychologist, I have been trained in the areas of  
17 education, child development, behavior therapy,  
18 cognitive assessment and consultation. I am able  
19 to provide teacher and parent training, social  
20 skills training and counseling services in the  
21 schools. I collaborate with school staff to  
22 develop strategies and programs for individual

1 students as well as school wide programs.

2           Finally, I would like to comment on the  
3 earlier recommendation to eliminate IQ testing. I  
4 agree that the sole purpose of a psychological  
5 evaluation should not be to obtain an IQ score. I  
6 also agree that the discrepancy model for  
7 identification learning disabilities is not valid.  
8 However, I do feel that it is possible to obtain  
9 available information from many cognitive  
10 assessment measures that directly relate to  
11 instruction. Although writing psychological  
12 reports can be time consuming, so can writing  
13 increasingly lengthy IEPs. These seem to be  
14 designed to meet the needs of state and federal  
15 monitors rather than the needs of students,  
16 families and educational staff.

17           Thank you.

18           DR. FLETCHER: Thank you very much.  
19 James Wendorf? Is Tamika Williams Ortiz here?  
20 Okay, thank you, you'll be next.

21           MR. WENDORF: Good afternoon, my name  
22 is James Wendorf. I'm the executive director for

1 of the National Center for Learning Disabilities  
2 and I thank the Commission for the opportunity to  
3 speak and be heard. Thank you very much.

4 NCLD is a nonprofit organization  
5 founded in 1977 that promotes the widespread  
6 implementation of research-based practices while  
7 also seeking to insure that students with learning  
8 disabilities have access to those services. Our 25  
9 year commitment to children with LD is based on the  
10 guiding principle that federal policies should  
11 reflect what research tells us, and from research  
12 we know that learning disabilities are neurological  
13 in origin, they affect some 5 percent of the  
14 population based upon recent and long term studies,  
15 they do not go away. They require early and  
16 accurate identification and effective intervention  
17 if students with LD are to succeed in school and in  
18 life and we also know that up to 90 percent of  
19 students with LD have primary problems in the area  
20 of reading and hence, our own very special focus of  
21 reading at the National Center for Learning  
22 Disabilities.

1           Our primary goal in presenting  
2       recommendations to this Commission is to improve  
3       the unacceptably low academic outcomes that  
4       students with LD currently achieve. They are  
5       abysmal. If you look at dropout rates, if you look  
6       at the low matriculation rate from high school into  
7       higher education, these are areas that have to be  
8       benchmarked, serious benchmarks that have to be  
9       improved.

10           In that spirit, we urge Congress to  
11       maintain access to a free and appropriate public  
12       education in the least restrictive environment and  
13       consider improvements to IDEA that are informed by  
14       research and that focus on four areas:

15           One, improving early identification and  
16       intervention programs. Two, improving  
17       research-based classroom instruction. Three,  
18       increasing the numbers of qualified personnel for  
19       students with disabilities, and four, strengthening  
20       part D of IDEA to improve educational outcomes for  
21       students with disabilities.

22           And for the purposes of oral comments,

1 I want to just focus on the first one, early  
2 identification. The preamble to the 1997  
3 amendments of IDEA encourages prereferral  
4 intervention as an effective technique for assuring  
5 that students with disabilities are provided  
6 special ed services. There is also a wealth of  
7 convergent gen research to suggest that any viable  
8 conceptualization of intervention for students with  
9 LD must encourage early identification before  
10 school failure is experienced.

11 In kindergarten through 12th grade we  
12 support the timely identification of students who  
13 are thought to need special ed services and we  
14 recommend a functional assessment in making  
15 eligibility determinations. We support a model  
16 that engages general and special ed educators in a  
17 relationship working together with school  
18 psychologists that employs curriculum based  
19 measurement to pinpoint instructional needs and  
20 measure a students' responsiveness to education.

21 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you, Mr. Wendorf.

22 MR. WENDORF: Thank you and I'll submit

1 the rest of the comments for the record.

2 DR. FLETCHER: Our final public  
3 commenter will be Tamika Ortiz. Thank you for  
4 coming. Who is that with you?

5 MS. ORTIZ: This is my son Lorenzo. My  
6 son was just recently evaluated on March 12th for  
7 special education, so I'm fairly new to what the  
8 procedure is.

9 After the evaluation his classification  
10 was emotional disturbance. Now they want to send  
11 him to a SIE-VII District 7 school here in New York  
12 which I was told is the most restricted environment  
13 that you can send a child to.

14 Upon visiting the school with my  
15 husband, the school was gated, barred, the classes  
16 were eight to twelve kids in a class with three  
17 adults and I was told that was a fairly good day  
18 and the children were running all about. Right now  
19 I'm standing to have an impartial hearing because  
20 I'm refusing to send my eight year old son to a  
21 place where they were gated and there were numerous  
22 high school children inside the building also.

1                   I'm just here today to say that there  
2           needs to be a medium. My child is not violent.  
3           He's only confrontational when someone is  
4           approaching him and that's where the behavior  
5           problem starts. He has above average IQ, his  
6           reading level is low. He gets no extra help from  
7           resource room because his reading level is low but  
8           he's not classified as learning disabled, only  
9           emotional disturbance, so the focus is on  
10          counseling, which he gets outside counseling  
11          therapy on his own. As a parent I take him to  
12          another service.

13                   Also, he's not, like I said, a violent  
14          child and I run into parents where there needs to  
15          be a medium where there can be children who have  
16          high IQ but have emotional problems that is not  
17          sent to a most restricted environment where they  
18          can also develop their intellectual which they seem  
19          to have.

20                   I just want to hope that your  
21          Commission would speak to whoever to decide there  
22          needs to be a medium, instead of sending them to



1 somewhere where they're a gated community and send  
2 them where they would have no help for their  
3 intellect. Thank you.

4 DR. FLETCHER: Thank you very much for  
5 your comments and thanks for bringing your child.

6 That concludes our public comment  
7 section. We do have a little bit of time for  
8 comment by the panel.

9 I'd like to start by responding to the  
10 question about what our deliberation process will  
11 be. That was outlined in our Miami hearings by  
12 Chairman Granstat and Mr. Jones. Essentially each  
13 subcommittee will be responsible for preparing a  
14 capsule report. These reports will be posted for  
15 public comment prior to the Commission's next  
16 public hearing.

17 The next hearing of the entire  
18 Commission is at the end of May, at which point the  
19 committee will continue the deliberation over the  
20 next few weeks at that meeting and then  
21 subsequently prepare the final report that will be  
22 submitted to the President.

1                   Did I leave anything out about the  
2 process?

3                   COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO:       Many of the  
4 task forces are meeting, not only in these public  
5 meetings but we're meeting via telephone and other  
6 face to face to make sure, or to work very hard to  
7 make sure that what it is that our task forces are  
8 recommending are consistent with our testimony and  
9 the people that have given us input. So your input  
10 is very important to that process.

11                  DR. FLETCHER: Does any other  
12 Commission member have a comment they would like to  
13 make.

14                  COMMISSIONER RIVAS: Some people have  
15 been coming up and asking about how soon we need to  
16 have information and data submitted for our reports  
17 and where to submit them to.

18                  DR. FLETCHER: I would simply say that  
19 you submit it as soon as you can, because the  
20 committees are meeting and deliberating even as we  
21 speak, but we'll certainly be accepting information  
22 through the month of April and the submission is to

1 Mr. Jones, who is the director, the executive  
2 director.

3 There's the website [www.ed.gov](http://www.ed.gov) -- I  
4 don't think I can give you all this.

5 VOICE: It's actually outside.

6 DR. FLETCHER: Essentially, you submit  
7 it to the executive director, Mr. Jones.

8 DR. PASTERNAK: There are copies of  
9 the website address on the table outside where you  
10 came in and please feel free to take them and send  
11 e-mail. Thank you.

12 DR. WRIGHT: A question.

13 DR. FLETCHER: Commissioner Wright.

14 DR. WRIGHT: One of my main concerns in  
15 coming all the way here from Illinois is the  
16 overrepresentation of minority children in certain  
17 areas of special education, and I was glad to hear  
18 some school psychologists speak to that and  
19 particularly parents of American children.

20 I have a question, I did not get this  
21 parent's name who said that her minority son is in  
22 special or didn't get special or whatever, but he

1 is now at the University of Florida, and I wanted  
2 to know how she extricated her child from special.

3 Does anybody here know how we can  
4 extricate kids from special? Having been a teacher  
5 of special. You know, it used to be and still is  
6 that way. Once a child is labeled something and  
7 put somewhere, sometimes it is very hard to get  
8 them out of special. You get them there, never to  
9 be heard from again, and I want to know from this  
10 parent if she's still here whose child is now at  
11 the University of Florida how did she accomplish  
12 this. Is that parent still in the house?

13 MS. ARCHEE: I'm still here.

14 DR. FLETCHER: Identify yourself again  
15 for the record.

16 MS. ARCHEE: I'm Cassandra Archee.

17 Yes, my son did receive special  
18 education services. He went in two special  
19 education services to really look at closely the  
20 gap between his testing and his performance and I  
21 think I mentioned before the cycle that happened  
22 for him in special education which went from

1 behavior to actually suggest the retention piece  
2 and finally we said no.

3           You talk about how did he get out of  
4 special education. How did he stop receiving  
5 services from special education. I think that's  
6 more appropriate. It took extreme involvement on  
7 my part to answer the question for me what do I  
8 need to know, what do I need to do and how do I  
9 need to do whatever I need to know to make sure  
10 that he receives appropriate education.

11           We started very briefly with looking at  
12 and talking to him, because he went in as a fifth  
13 grader, in talking to him about issues related to  
14 learning, issues related to the disconnect, the  
15 cultural disconnect that he was having in the  
16 classroom, issues related to the stigma of him  
17 being identified as a special ed student, an  
18 African American male in a predominantly white  
19 school. We looked at all those factors and decided  
20 that those factors had a bigger impact on him than  
21 the factor of him going to school and learning and  
22 he was spending too much time dealing with those

1 factors and we needed to get rid of those and so we  
2 started very, very basically going to the school  
3 with discussions about what appropriate services  
4 are really impacting the bottom line for him and  
5 any of those we see were not we got rid of them, we  
6 actually discontinued.

7 He went from receiving special  
8 education services to a 504 plan and we realized  
9 what he really was a gifted child with special  
10 needs. I'm so glad we realized it and we hung in  
11 there for a very long time.

12 The one thing I would say for all  
13 parents who look like me and all parents  
14 everywhere. We need the codes to the system. We  
15 need to know how to navigate that system and we  
16 need to share that information.

17 I would add that I didn't get your  
18 recommendation, but I know there's been a lot of  
19 research done. I would only add that research  
20 needs to be done to include the voices of parents  
21 or children that are overidentified so you get  
22 feedback, comments, stories, best practices from

1       them to add to your report.

2                       Thank you.

3                       DR. FLETCHER:   Thank you very much.

4       Commissioner Takemoto.

5                       COMMISSIONER TAKEMOTO:       I want to  
6       thank everyone who set up this stage and ditto to  
7       what Dr. Pasternack said and also speak to the  
8       question or what I consider a challenge from one of  
9       the people bringing up testimony this afternoon  
10      about meaningful parent input and involvement in  
11      this dialogue and this discussion.

12                      I'd like to encourage families and  
13      folks who have access to families to submit  
14      information for the record through the website as  
15      well as to ask staff particularly at the San Diego  
16      hearing, we have multi lingual translation for  
17      families there who do not speak English.   I would  
18      also like to ask staff if they would get for the  
19      record the information that was given to me about  
20      Public School 75, because I think there's some  
21      implications for our Task Force and monitoring on  
22      that.

1                   Thank you.

2                   DR. FLETCHER: Thank you. Any other  
3 comments to my left?

4                   We're adjourned. Thank you very much  
5 for staying with us during the day.

6                   (Time noted: 5:14 p.m.)

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22



1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22

C E R T I F I C A T E

We, MARGARET EUSTACE AND LINDA FISHER,  
shorthand reporters and notaries public within and  
for the State of New York, do hereby certify that  
we reported the proceedings of the ASSESSMENT AND  
IDENTIFICATION TASK FORCE HEARING, on Tuesday,  
April 16, 2002 and that this is an accurate  
transcription of what transpired at that time and  
place.

Margaret Eustace,  
Shorthand Reporter

Linda Fisher,  
Shorthand Reporter